



A NEW SET OF VALUES

The Teachings of Hafed

Published By Aquarius

www.aquariusteachings.com

Contents

Teaching Title	Page No.
You Are Worth More Than Many Sparrows	3
Your Goal Is Spiritual Perfection	12
Questions & Answers No. 1	18
The Coin of Love	23
Love Versus Aggression	26
Man's Inhumanity To Man	32
The Cleansing Power Of Compassion	34
Discipline And Freedom	40
Spiritual Service	45
Mans' Unjust Laws	49
Love Thy Neighbour	53
Faith	58
The Golden Age	66
The Religious Divide	71
The Gift of Peace (Christmas Message 1991)	73
Church of Salvation	77
Manipulating the Power of God	80
Questions & Answers No. 2	85
Spiritual Guardians	94
Questions & Answers No. 3	98
Love is Your Servant	107
The Road Home	114
Loves Miraculous Power	117
God WILL Live With Man	119
Questions & Answers No. 4	123
The Angels are Still Singing (Christmas Message 1992)	131
Questions & Answers No. 5	135
Breaking Spiritual Law	141
True Freedom	145
From Acorns Might Oaks are Grown	153
God Has No Religion (Christmas Message 1993)	156
Special Powers of Jesus	160
The Importance of Honesty	166

You Are Worth More Than Many Sparrows



Can you remember the discussion we had two weeks ago, when we spoke regarding the new values which Jesus tried to give to those who were listening to him preach? Can you remember what was said when he was trying to show them how much God loved them? Why did we say to you that it was a new set of values that he tried to use? Why did we use the word “values”? There was a reason why we did this.

At this point there was much discussion within the group but nobody was able to give a complete and proper answer.

Can I say to you that I have given this teaching, not to those who are new here, but to others many times and they do not realise what they have or what I have been trying to impress upon them. He was giving them one of the greater truths, for it was like a pinprick in the canvas of life letting through a shaft of light from the realm of spirit. It was the beginning of a new understanding, a new set of laws, a new way of valuing things.

I will tell you again and I want you to listen. If you cannot grasp what I am saying please say so and I will gladly expand for you what lies behind it.

Jesus said to those who were listening “Two sparrows are sold in a market place for a farthing and one shall not fall from Heaven, except your heavenly Father knows about it and you are worth more than many sparrows.”

Why did he use this terminology, where a sparrow costs so small a sum, when dealing with people all around him who were perhaps more materialistic in their way of life? For perhaps some listening would think to themselves “If this is all that God loves us, He doesn’t love us very much, for two sparrows cost only a farthing.” Surely it would have been better had Jesus said to them “God loves you more than all the precious jewels and money in the king’s palace.” Then they, being materialistic in thought, would have said to themselves “Well that is a great sum indeed.”

He couldn’t say that because he had already said “What shall it profit you to gain the whole world and lose your very own soul?” This is because the whole world (lock, stock and barrel) is not worth your very own soul, so how then could he use the wealth of the world to measure the love of God for you?

He could not have said that God loves you more than the whole world, so he used a new set of values. He used something else which was priceless, literally priceless, and the world couldn’t see it because they paid a farthing for two sparrows. He used the life of a little sparrow because it was divine; it was heavenly created, as all things divine are heavenly created. And as a sparrow is worth more than the whole world (lock, stock and barrel) this was the only way he could measure the love of God for you, by using spiritual law and not material law.

I take for you a flower from that vase (at this point Hafed picked up a flower) and I say to you where oh where could you find me a man who could make me that flower? You could not, no way. Look at its beauty, because that is the thought that was in God's mind when He created it. This goes for all other flowers, the very grass under your feet, the trees that grow in the forest, and the rivers that hold the water of life for the fish and for all other life that lives within the rivers. All fashioned according to the mind of God.

Now he is using a spiritual law to measure a new value, a value that man has not got and cannot have whilst he is here because all other things, though they may be priceless and precious to man, have been created by man therefore they are inferior because they do not live.

At this point Hafed picked up a small statue and asks: Does this live? Does it talk? Does it walk? Does it smell? Does it represent true beauty? No, it is nothing and though it were made of gold set with precious jewels and diamonds, it would be priceless because it would be worth nothing. Priceless in the sense of saying to you that it is an object that man has made which to him priceless, but the real price is nothing. It cannot save your life, it cannot give you happiness, it cannot give you joy, it cannot give you peace; it cannot give you one moment longer on this Earth than is destined to you.

Question from Aquarius Group Member:

By eating animals are we breaking spiritual law?

Hafed:

No, because certain animals are there to serve mankind in that very purpose. Even though there are those who talk about being vegetarians, they are denying that service which that animal represents.

You see my son there are many, many forms of life and all of them pay tribute to God in their own way by paying tribute to man, who is the highest form of living thing throughout the entire universe. God has given them in order to pay duty to man. After all is said and done, as I have just explained to you, a flower is a living thing and a blade of grass is a living thing but so too is a potato and a tomato and all other vegetables but you eat them. You have no qualms about eating them because they do not move around on four legs, nor have a heart, flesh and a body. However they still live in that way and condition that God has set for them to live.

Question from Aquarius Group Member:

We should be concerned about the conditions that animals are kept in though, shouldn't we?

Hafed:

Always, and I do not say that all animals are there for you to eat, for there are only set animals. Horses were never meant for man to eat, neither were pigs. Cows, sheep, fish and chicken are all there as food for man. If you read your scriptures and I believe you will find it in the Romans regarding food that offends your neighbour, it will tell you there that even frogs and lizards are edible, if God gives them to you to eat. For that which is unclean, God is able to clean and make them edible for man. Not that I am suggesting to you that you go out and eat lizards and frogs. I am simply saying that this was given as an answer to those who thought that it was better not to eat food that offended their neighbour.

We have just barely touched upon that which is spiritual law. You will discover as time goes by and I begin to hold all these things together and relate them to each other, you will begin to discover that the laws under which you are living are totally wrong. You will discover that the life that you have and the way you think and act are totally wrong. You will discover many things that you thought to be right are totally out of step with God. That which I have stated to you regarding Jesus speaking to the people of that time is simply the beginnings of that understanding. I want to bring to you a greater and deeper concept of life itself, of who you are and how you are to be in order that you may be the child of God.

You know well the laws under which you live and you understand how those laws hold you bound as prisoners in the world in which you live. You may think to yourselves that you are free men and women and yet none here in this world is free. For the law they speak of does not entail freedom, it entails injustice, for you are all in prison, yet you cannot see it. Solely because it is the life that you are living and you have always lived this life and know no other.

I want to turn you around and show to you another way of life. I cannot bring to you evidence of what I say in tangible form, but I use and apply to you the law of logic and understanding. So I appeal to you that you apply these things in order to find the evidence of the truth that I give you, as far-fetched as it may appear to be.

I tell you that in a little while all of you will be living under this law. A law that sets you free from the daily grind that you have, the misery that you share. You might not think so, but it is so. Do you think that God likes his children to be in prison under sets of laws that you live under? We understand why they are there, but you can remove them. You are imprisoned by your doubts and your fears are you not? You are imprisoned by your frailties, your weaknesses, your obsessions, are you not?

Do those same obsessions not bring to you a form of imprisonment which says you must go to work each day and you must work for a few pounds in order to pay for your existence here? So you might pay for your light, gas, heating, rent and all the many other expenses that you must find.

But there are those who are very greedy people who have built up great empires and they colonize you as their working ants. They do not need a prison with iron bars and barbed wire to keep you in, for you are already there. They make the law and set the rate for what you will earn, what you will be and for what you will do.

I do not recall God making anybody greater than another! However, I do recall him saying "You are my children and you are all equal." Who gave the world to one particular breed of man that he should own so much land and you should be forbidden to walk upon it? You who are equal to him and even now more equal, because you have not set your hand against God, to shame him in the way that they do by misusing his children and corrupting them. His sin is the greatest, his cross is the heaviest and his guilt will surely weigh him down to the pits of hell! Do you know where the system goes wrong? It goes wrong in their attitude towards the so-called working classes. It goes wrong because they believe they are better than you. This is where the whole thing falls flat on its face.

Question from Aquarius Group Member:

Are you proposing that the whole of the land be divided up equally and we should go back to the land?

Hafed:

No, I am not proposing anything my son. Like I have said to you earlier, the things that I will bring to you will find it difficult to believe.

Let us move on from here. Having shown to you the kind of injustice that is in the world and not in any way suggesting that there should be a sudden share out because that would be equally wrong. Do you remember what Jesus said prior to talking about the sparrows in the market square? He asked them “Why are you concerned about what you will eat and what you will drink and where you will live, for your Heavenly Father knows you have need of all these things and He will provide them.” What do you think about that? Do you think he would do it?

You see there is no way God can fulfil that promise while man is living under carnal law and we are discussing spiritual law. So then, I also remind you of what he said in the end, the part that man fails to hear “But, seek ye first the Kingdom of Heaven and all these things shall be added unto you”.

Why do you think He said “Seek ye first the Kingdom of Heaven?” It is because that is the only way that you will live under spiritual law. Consider Him who is Lord of all, who in spiritual wealth, is light years away from you and yet is your brother. Consider Him, the only Son of God, here on Earth and he lived under spiritual law. The evidence of what he said about God supplying mans’ needs was there, for he fed the five thousand with a few loaves and fishes did he not? He walked upon the water, he forbade the storm, told it to cease and it obeyed him. He raised the dead and healed the sick like no other did because he was living under spiritual law. So then it is the same for you, when you live under spiritual law. When you, as you are now, seek ye first the Kingdom of Heaven. What of Moses, when he travelled through the wilderness with the Jewish nation that had just come from Egypt? Who fed them if it wasn’t God? He supplied their food just as he would to you.

There have masters born here in this world since the time of Christ who are able to pluck fruit from trees that did not grow that kind of fruit and also out of season. It happened and there are many, many hundreds of people who bore witness to it happening, but you do not know because your television would sooner provide you with a juicy piece of sex and violence than to give you the truth. So we begin to see something of that new set of values that I spoke of.

Question from Aquarius group member:

Do these values go to make the spiritual law? Is that how you define spiritual law?

Hafed:

That is the very law itself. You see those who live under carnal law have need, because they do not follow spiritual law, but spiritual law is automatically in operation. For example, if you lived under spiritual law, you would no more think of going into a public house and getting yourself drunk than you would of throwing yourself into the fire! Because spiritual law would dictate within you that it was wrong, for God did not give to you free will that you

should lose it by becoming a victim to drunkenness. This is part of the makeup and fabric of the world of entertainment in which you live.

Morality, sexual morality is another, which is totally out of step. It is in effect a part of pollution for it is polluting your body, creating a child of sin. I know sin is an old fashioned word, is it not? Oh, it is taboo, but you cannot change the truth, regardless of what word you call it. The same results are in evidence, just as surely as if you drink too much you will become drunk, so then if you commit these offences against your physical body and the law of life then the same thing will happen. It is inevitable because that is the only way that you can go. If you walk down the road you get to the end. You cannot get to the top by walking down; it is as simple as that. That is what I mean when I say I wish to apply myself to your logic and your common sense. You see, what you do not realise are the conditions which you create in a spiritual way, for by giving yourself up to drink is also to encourage the influence of the lower forces, the forces of darkness that control you. Many an act of sin, if you like, is committed in that state of being.

Question from Aquarius group member:

You don't mean drinking, full stop?

Hafed:

Full stop.

Question from Aquarius group member:

You mean any kind of drink, what about wine?

Hafed:

I mean any kind of alcoholic drink that will rob you of your mind. Would you consider that to be right? I understand you may see it as a means of entertainment but I have said to you that before we are finished we are going to turn the world upside down.

Question from Aquarius group member:

So are you saying no drink at all?

Hafed:

None whatsoever, you cannot live on the fence. You cannot dwell in the devil's house and hope to walk in God's garden.

Question from Aquarius group member:

In the Bible wine is consumed, is it not?

Hafed:

Wine is consumed and if you read the Bible you will find many reports where God has said that alcohol is wrong because man intoxicates himself.

Question from Aquarius group member:

So why did Jesus turn water into wine then?

Hafed:

He did this because of man and because of the wedding that he was at. It represented, if you like, the way in which they lived. How could he stop and try to tell them any different?

He could not. It is like the Ten Commandments that were given to Moses. They were not the original ones, but they had been watered down because man could never have lived by the original ones. Think about alcohol as a means of obsession, and we are looking towards the law of freedom, because the law is freedom.

Do you think that by you making the change called death you will lose that obsession? If you desire drink now and that form of entertainment then it will be the same when you make the change called death. So, sooner or later, you have got to face up to the truth that you cannot continue with that. It is not the law of God.

Question from Aquarius group member:

What about smoking as well, then?

Hafed:

Smoking is wrong and I have said this many times as it inflicts disease upon the body and mind.

Do you remember the very first time we came together and I told you about these things and the goals you must aim for? I told you that you will not succeed and though you try and try again, you will be knocked down. You will fail, but as long as you are prepared to pick yourself up and continue on, that is all that is asked of you because you are living under carnal law. If you want the truth I will give you the truth, but I cannot hide the facts from you. If it happens not to coincide with the way you think or live your life, I am sorry, but I must give you the truth. If I do not do this I am failing in my duty towards you, for when you make the change called death and come face to face with me, you will say “Why did you not tell me that I was doing wrong, now I’ve got it to overcome here and it is far harder here to overcome these problems.” So it is.

Question from Aquarius group member:

Can you use alcohol in cooking or should you not consume it in any form at all?

Hafed:

I cannot be your judge about what you should do. I have told you that alcohol is not acceptable, no more than adultery is acceptable or lust is acceptable. All these things are inflicting a disease upon you, a disease that will eventually bring you to the darkness. You do not vent to the God man within you, but to the dark side of your nature. You see it is the whole way in which your life is conducted here on Earth that you will find difficult to accept and see as being unacceptable.

You might say that we lead a very boring life when you make the change called death. You cannot do this and you cannot do that. This is wrong and that is wrong. What do you do all day? But you say this only out of your ignorance because you have never lived any other way. Until you do, you cannot know what pleasures there are in a life lived under spiritual law. Far greater than anything you can possibly have in this world. You may think you have an interesting life now but are you happy and contented? Are you at peace with yourself? Do you have that inner joy within you?

Answer from Aquarius group member:

No, it is escapism.

Hafed:

That is right. This is exactly what it is.

I want to open out for you and I promise that I will, but you must realise that to open out that law for you is going to take a long time. I want to bring you now to the very perimeter of that new concept of life that I am asking you to not only look upon, but to share with us. For I tell you that as Jesus lived in that light under spiritual law, so can you if your aim is true. That is what you have to be – true to God and yourself. Then I will reveal to you the way we go from here. Little by little, I will refer back to the world in which you live and show you the comparisons, so that you may make your own judgement according to your commonsense and logic.

The Kingdom of Heaven knows no end, just as the kingdom of the universe knows no end. Do not confuse the two as being one, for they are two separate kingdoms, but all is God's kingdom. I will show to you how that new law by which you live will set you free. Free from the chains that bind you to Earth. Free to go forth and use your own mind and your own time as you will, to discover the things that you want to know. For in this world is the greatest challenge of all time.

You will begin a journey of adventure that you could not possibly begin to dream of and that is the kind of freedom that I speak of. Where there is no one to say to you "You cannot go there, you have got to go here. You've got to do this and that" as you have now. Where you are your own person and we can come together in that newness of life as we do in this Circle. We can sit and talk face to face about the many great and wonderful things that are possible and we can enjoy each others company and share our lives with each other in a way that you could never do here. I will unravel the gifts of the spirit for you and show you how to use them. So that with the power of your imagination you can travel where you will, either forward or backward in time, or across space to other planets, or deeper into the spirit world.

I can show you a new way of life that has nothing but peace and joy within it. Where you have no need to rest, for you have no body to grow weary and always you feel filled with energy of life. For you have no need to eat or to drink as there is nothing to sustain and keep alive. Where you are free from those ties, yes, even mealtimes and you may journey with your friends wherever you wish to go: here on Earth, or on planets across the universe, or deeper into the heavens above.

You can revisit the times in history where great things and moments have happened. You could go and revisit the time when Jesus gave his sermon on the mount and listen to every word. He did not say in vain "There are those here who shall not taste of death until they see me coming again in all my glory." All those who stood around him then in the physical body are dead and have travelled on, so to whom was he referring, if it wasn't to those who had yet to be born? He was speaking of the unborn, those many bright souls in the world of spirit that were yet to be born and would not be born for many, many years. They tended the needs of Jesus when he was here in the flesh. That time is coming full circle; those same people will be born and will not die until they see him come for the second time.

This is what I mean when I say that by the power of spirit and by imagination that is invested in you by God. If only you knew how to use it correctly, you will in time be able to go back and revisit any moment in history. You could possible go back and listen again to him,

saying those same words, for nothing is ever lost, all is contained with the vibration of time. You will use that gift to go back into your own lives to unravel the bitter disappointments that you had and why you had them because you will need to know before you can go on in progression. Only by going back and revisiting that time will you be able to see both sides of the story, not just yours, but others who were locked with you in that experience. Out of it, you will find the answer that you could not find while you were here.

Question from Aquarius group member:

You will show us in the next weeks how we can do that?

Hafed:

No I will not and I never said I would. I said there would come a time when you will live under that spiritual law and we could be together, like we are here and I will then show you. I will be able to show you how through the power of your mind you will be able to transport yourself from one place to another at the speed of thought, which is faster than light.

Question from Aquarius group member:

How far away is this time? Is it while we're in the body?

Hafed:

It is in no moment at all as I am but many years as you are. It is how you measure time and time doesn't govern me as it does you. You count the seconds and the minutes and the hours for people buy them from you, do they not? With me, there is no time, no such thing as time. It could be for me a moment away, but for you, many years.

Question from Aquarius group member:

Will this be after the second coming, when this time will prevail?

Hafed:

Patience my son.

With those words, I will take my leave until we meet again.

Closing Prayer:

Loving Father, we come to the close of this day and ask you to place in our minds, in order of value, all the things that we have need to learn and remember, so as to live day to day. Give us a deeper concept of life in which we live. Show us how to be graceful, gentle and kind. Show us how to see all men not only as equal but also as our brothers and love them with that quality of love that we often reserve only for our loved ones. Bring us closer to the animal kingdom, dear Father. Let us see their grace, strength and beauty. Make us wiser in how to help them live a fuller and better life. Let the spirit of understanding be with us and teach us about Mother Nature and what she has to teach us. The wonders of her plants and her trees and how we can become better people through understanding the forces of that law. Make us mindful of the needs of little children, teach us ever to love and care for them, whether they are ours or not, for they are indeed the younger members of your family. We should all be grateful for the knowledge that we participate in that wonderful family. Share with us the gifts of the spirit, Father. Your spirit, your secrets, that you will interpret for us the truth in life. Let us drink from the waters of life and be ever-

mindful Father of whence they came. All these things dear Father, we do ask in that most noble name of Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord and comforter. Amen.

And so, the journey of life goes forward my children and takes us to another place along the road when we shall assemble together. Take home with you the thoughts that have been imparted to you, do not lose them for what you are losing is a greater treasure than anything you possess in this world, it is priceless. Do not easily forget the things I have told you to remember for they too are priceless.

If ever you want that crown of life to shine upon your head in all its radiance, beauty and splendour, you must be diligent to these things that I have told you. You must be humble to your Heavenly Father.

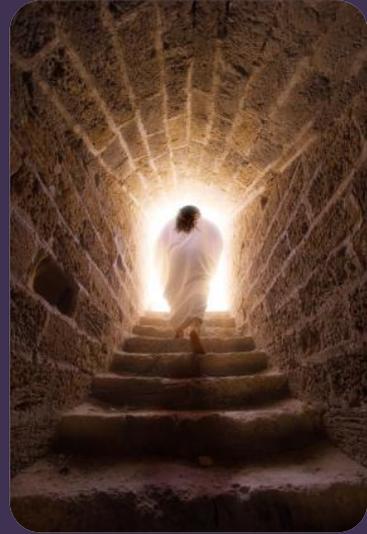
Good afternoon and God bless each one of you. Peace be with you.

Remember that we too (and there are many who gather here around you when you journey to us) love you more than many sparrows. Each and every one of you are precious to us, remember that.

Your Goal Is Spiritual Perfection

God bless you my children, you have a very glorious day today, do you not? Another miracle of God, another way of saying to his children that he loves them and this is the way their lives should be. Not in torment, not with fear, not with hatred and violence, but a great calm and beauty in the warmth of the sun, so that your souls may be nourished in the Godly things of life.

Before we begin my children, I wish for you to sit quietly and think about those who are in such terrible torment. Those many thousands of Kurds who have nothing and even that which they have – their very lives, are being taken from them. No one should live in such terror; no one should be put to such anguish and utter desolation. I want you to go into the silence and ask your God to help them. Thank you my children.



Question from Hafed:

What would you say is the duty of the parents towards their children?

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To guide them with love.

Hafed:

Yes quite so.

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To care for them.

Hafed:

Yes, anything else?

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To give them enough freedom to make their own mistakes and yet still be there for them when they need guidance.

Hafed:

Yes

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To impress on them the need to share, and to care for other people.

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To be a good example.

Answer from Aquarius group member:

To discipline them.

Hafed:

Yes, to discipline.

You would say then that the duty of parents is to instil within them all those qualities you know to be right. The duty of parents is to protect and provide for their children, is it not?

Answer from Aquarius group member:

Yes until they reach a certain age and then they have to stand on their own two feet.

Hafed:

Would you consider then, that you are of an age where you no longer need the guidance and protection of your Father (God)?

Answer from Aquarius group member:

Oh no, you always need it, but you've got to learn to live without it at times. You always need protection, love and understanding no matter how old we are.

Hafed:

Whatever is your duty towards your children, has to be the duty of God towards you. For it is the same law that He, like you, protects and provides for His children.

You know that as children grow older they become wayward and will not take advice from their parents and will not see the logic in their advice. When they act like this their parents often turn away from them, for they cannot help those who do not believe they need help. You can only help those who ask for help and if you look in your world you can see exactly what I mean, in as much as there are those who walk and live in the streets even though they have homes to go to. It may be their parents have cast them aside and will have nothing more to do with them, in which case they have failed in their duty towards their own. It may well be the children have turned away from their parents and become violent and filled with a need for the "bright lights" of life: drugs, gambling and a variety of other things that guide their feet down hill into the pit of misery at the end of their road.

The parent can no more do anything about this than God can do about those of his sons and daughters who turn away and will not heed His advice, even though it has always been good advice which always held them and led them to happiness. The joy of living is in the seed of wisdom that God will give. He upholds his duty towards those of His children who will heed His words and listen and look for His ways.

If you look at this and see it as being a spiritual law, then you will see why it is also written, "Seek ye first the Kingdom of Heaven", for that is the throne of your God. To allow His will to be done in and through you, and that will is the will of love which when placed in your life becomes the crown jewel and can motivate you to the very heights of spiritual understanding.

We speak about faith and fear, we speak about love, but we have no way of measuring any of those things to see to what depth they go within you. It may be that fear, faith and love is in all of you, but to what degree? Whatever degree of love is in you the rest is made up of faith and fear. For man always fears the unknown. If we say the dutiful parent must fulfil their obligations by giving protection, love and guidance, then the same applies to God. This is a God who is unseen by you, this is a God who is hearsay. This is not a God who comes like a father comes to his children and speaks openly with them. It is a God whereby faith communicates between you and Him. It is a God who instils within the spiritual mind the law and will of love.

He speaks without words; he speaks by feeling and caring. He gives you a sense of knowing and an acute awareness of what is right. Then if God will protect and provide for you, as is His duty, the one thing that stands in the way of this happening is your faith in your God and the fear within you that questions "Will He be my protector and provider"? It is in crossing this great divide where you place yourself totally in the hands of God that remains the secret you will never know until you cast away your fear. God demands from his children that they might know him fully and to believe in his existence, but how can you do that unless you place your life within his hands? Are you willing to do that? It will be determined by the degree of fear and the lack of faith within you.

For being a parent is a two way thing, in as much as God is saying, "Here I am, I am your protector and provider", and you are the other way saying, "Should I really trust and believe? What if He doesn't do these things"? We cannot grow in faith until we place it in a position where it will be tested, then we will know the strength of faith we have. It is all very well and good saying "I have faith in God" but this alone is nothing. For you have heard the Lord himself say, "If you had faith such as a mustard seed, you could say to the mountain henceforth be cast into the sea and it would obey you". Since you have not cast any mountains into the sea, you must consider how small a thing your faith is.

Faith cannot just be a feeling and it cannot exist in a void. It cannot be a substance, unless it is harnessed with intelligence and love. Then it will give to you the inner strength of knowing that nothing can harm you and you are capable of overcoming and doing all things. It will give to you the full measure of saying "Yes, Father, you are there and I believe you will do all these things for me and I will indeed trust my very life to you, for is it not you from whence it came? If it is love you are teaching me, why then would you leave me to be destroyed?" For isn't love the agreement and the fulfilment of the Law that says, "We care for each other and we owe this duty". As a father has a duty towards his children, so then a sister has towards her brother, a brother to his sister, children to their mother and father and so on within the family. You also have an equal duty to your neighbour and to the unknown soul who is in difficulty, wherever he may be, for you are your brothers' keeper. This is what spiritual law means, but it must be firmly placed within your mind for you to be able to see, understand and then to live by it, for unless you can it means nothing. All your hopes and dreams, all your faith is without measure and is worthless as dust unless you live by it. It only makes the difference if you put it into action in your life. Only then will you be able to move things around you and move the lives of others. To move your life into that inner circle where you may manipulate the power and the gifts of spirit, which God has given to all his children. But, you see it can only be done by action, it has to be instilled within you and be a part of you. You must see it, know it and live it.

Earlier our sister was speaking about the various bodies we have. The physical body, which you wear here and now and the soul body you will pass into when you make the change called death. The soul body being the body of the spirit that in due course will give way to the spirit. The physical body, the soul body, the spirit body are all governed by spiritual law; so truly you are spirit here and now and you have free will to choose whichever way you wish to go, for the choice must always be there for you. Freewill must be harnessed with intelligence and motivated by knowledge, wisdom and understanding to guide you to that favourable place where all your dreams will be fulfilled and your happiness complete. The same intelligence must harness your faith, for you must use it for the betterment of all. You have used your freewill to bring you here, for you had a choice and you saw this as being the best choice because your intelligence, common sense and understanding weighed up all the options and discarded the selfish, materialistic way, which could have destroyed all that you had.

You are now beginning to dress your personality with the cloth of spiritual worth, through the garment of humility and other yarns of goodness that will help you to open your spiritual eyes and carry you forward. If we wish to reach that point in time where we become the sons and daughters of God, when we reach that spiritual age of consent and we are the princes and princesses of the realm, then it is by our striving and by our motivation of knowing what is right and what is wrong. You must not allow your fears to hold you back, for indecision is against your God and against you. It prevents you from taking hold of the staff of faith and saying "Father, here I am, please help me." You must rid yourselves of this darkness, fear that comes and prevents you doing what you wish to do, therefore it takes away your freewill, your choice. It was never God's intention that the gift of freewill should be surrendered in this way. If you were not going to have the strength to take full advantage of what he has given, then it would have been just as well that he had never given it to you at all, but then what would you have been? You would have been subject to the will and to the obsessions of all other things and never a master of your own mind.

I cannot in any way make you different from what you are. I can give you wise words that you may agree with and hopefully direct you into the paths of spirit, but you must act; no one else can do that for you. You must act. You must say to this fear that rises up and prevents you from taking hold of the gifts God has given you "Be silent, you are not my companion and I shall not walk through life with you!"

You must say to the spirit of caution "Leave me forever, I do not wish you to be my companion any longer, for I walk with God. I answer to His call and I act according to the wisdom He has instilled within me. I act in accordance with that spiritual awareness that comes to me and tells what is right and what is wrong." Only in this way will you grow and begin to multiply in your spiritual knowledge. When all these things are embedded within you and they are not just words you have heard and too easily forgotten, but rather have come alive within you, have made themselves part of you, then will you begin to feel that force of life which links you to the great God. You'll understand more about His will and how to perform that will, so that it may be perfected in man and in this world.

Jesus, who spoke to you about the mustard seed, also said that those who come in later times would "Do all these things and more because I go to my Father." Remember this my children and know the things he spoke of were the miracles he performed and you have the opportunity of fulfilling all that he has said. I doubt whether the things that I am telling you now have been said in exactly the same way until this present time, for the sole purpose is

to create within you the complete awareness of who you are and what you are to do with your life.

Remember how I said to you in the past that it is essential for you to be free. At this moment in time you are held bound by the things of Earth and by ignorance. You are wearing the chains of fear and don't know how to break free, how to use the great spiritual energies within you, but it will not always be so for all things will pass. Change is inevitable, just as yesterday may not seem much different from today, I tell you in years to come you will look back and not be able to find this day. However, you only have this day to work in, to change, reconstruct and find anew all the treasures of spirit within you. You have only got this day to come to the true spiritual values. You cannot use yesterday, for it is gone and you cannot use tomorrow, for it is yet to come. So always it is this day you have to use and whatever you can accomplish in this day you must work towards.

You must grow in confidence of your own ability, to be able to create the things that are good. You must grow in awareness that the power of God is within your confidence, if you are working within His law. Nothing can tear down the law or cause it to falter, even though you might fail in establishing that level of perfection where the will of God is within it. This must be the goal you aim for and it must be this day. You must strive each day, for while I say you may have many other days to come, they are not this day and if you rely on "tomorrow will do", you have wasted this day. You can never recapture, take back or accomplish the things you could have done this day for it is gone forever and you will always be behind.

Your goal is your spiritual perfection. You must perfect yourself in love, in faith, in harmony with the universe and with your God. You must bring yourself to the fullness of spiritual knowledge and all that means in terms of the power to be in and through you. Then it is only right you should take up your rightful place, but you cannot do so unless you accomplish these things and become that person. This is what is meant by coming to the spiritual age of consent and these are the things that you must learn. Just as you learn in school in order to reach the age of consent according to how man defines this term. So now you are aiming for spiritual consent and those things we have told you must be learnt, established and used each day to achieve your goal. Think always that you are a child of God and He has awoken in you that special decree of love to make you part of Him.

You have this unique opportunity of knowing your Heavenly Father and knowing you only have to call and His will to be done with you. Whatever that will is, you will accept it even if it isn't what you want, for the pains and anguish of life are very often there to make you grow strong and to give to you the power to fight. One day you will reach the point where you will progress from the child of God to the sons and daughters of God. His spiritual law will be working in and through you and in that same way, because it does and you understand it, you will be able to manipulate the very environment in which you live and create from it other things. Just as Jesus did when he fed the five thousand, walked upon the water and told the storm to cease. All these things are the mark of the Son of God.

So my children, you can see what lies before you and the task that is there. Are you going to become your own master whereby you might take that virgin clay of life and mould it into that life which you wish to have, according to the design and will of God? When He gave you freewill that became your right. Or shall you, like so many, allow the clay to be shaped according to events that happen to you caused by fears, doubts and by the struggle to exist?

To him who will overcome, to him who will learn, to him who will grasp the full potential of faith – nothing can harm. Neither can fear be the thief that breaks in and steals your treasure, because you will be greater than them all. When you are hungry, your Father will provide. When you are in danger, your Father will protect you. When you feel alone, he will comfort you with his love. If you do not like the life you have then change it for you have the will. Sit and think about what you will do and what you want to be and how you are to accomplish it. Enlist the aid of your God, so you may do just that.

Do not have fear and say, “Oh, if I do this, this might happen or that may happen”. You might just as well hide yourself in a deep dark cellar and stay there in case your enemies should see you.

In the spiritual realm to which you are one day to come, the fullness of your life will be realised. It is little use that I should try to paint the canvas of that life with the beautiful picture that is waiting for you all. It is impossible for whatever I might say, whatever colour I might use to portray the picture, whatever wonderful brush strokes I might use, it would just be a very pale reflection of the actual truth. It is like picking a daisy and saying, “Look a rose is something like that.”

So my children you cannot bind yourself to the will of others in order that they may do your will or be held back. You can by choice bind your will to the will of the Lord so you might travel with Him. How sweet a thing it would be but how hard a thing that may be! Forget not the pain involved in all these things, for I tell you it is there, sharp and clear. You will know from your testing time, exactly what I mean.

So, I will bid you farewell my children until the next time that we meet. Do not slumber and fall back into old ways, but awake and arise and be filled with the magic of God.

Food for thought:

Question:

If God has a master plan for the salvation of mankind and we are his workers, what will happen if we are not in our places to lay the stone?

Answer:

The foundation will not be laid.

Questions & Answers No. 1

- **What is Paradise?**
- **If God created everything did he also create evil?**
- **Using the Power of Thought to Create Salvation.**



Question:

What is Paradise and can it be created in this world?

Hafed:

Paradise is not so much a place, it is a place waiting to be created and of course if that is the case, Paradise can be accomplished down here but it would be extremely difficult to do.

Question:

Couldn't you build a wall around you and make your own Paradise?

Hafed:

The only way you could do that here is to completely cut yourself off from the outside world and create a condition within you that had all the sweetness of Heaven. What do you think the main qualities are if you are to build Paradise? What do you think you would need?

Answer given by Aquarius group member:

You would need love, peace of mind, contentment and love ones with you to share.

Hafed:

They are a few and will do for the time being because out of them you may create other things too. For all these things are to become the very foundation and existence of Paradise. This is what you must build upon to create that environment in which you could say you live in Paradise. You could not go to the extreme of saying that Paradise is here in this world. It would have to be a separate condition that you have created out of those qualities of spirit and built upon them the foundations and the environment that are totally different from the conditions of Earth. In no way could you possibly include anything that is here and say this is Paradise. All things here are subject to decay, subject to pollution, both in the poisonous things which man injects into his world and also the poisons that come from his mind in the form of greed, hatred and selfishness – things of that nature. None of those have the quality that you require to build Paradise. I am not saying that it could not be done, for it can be done, but it would be extremely difficult.

I want you to know that in the beginning, before man fell from grace, he lived in Paradise and it was just a little way away from the world. When the condition of Paradise was darkened and split up by another force entering into that environment which was not akin to its maker and thus destroyed it. Consequently man fell from grace to Earth, which God had primarily created for the animal kingdom, but we came to share Earth with them

because we had fallen to that animal status where man's own nature became of the same order as the animals.

We needed to learn then why it was that God said, "You may eat of every tree, but not the one that grows in the middle of the garden". We had directly broken His word; we were disobedient and had to be punished. Not to say that God wants us to be obedient to his every wish or whim, there is so much more in it all this than just that. God knows that unless you respect and follow the order of life and the environment in which you live then you will be subject to great danger. For you will destroy the fabric of your world and in turn will destroy yourselves. Indeed this is what is taking place in your world for are you not destroying the very environment you so depend upon for life?

So you see when you ask me "Is it possible to build paradise here?" I say to you that unless man does do this he has lost his battle because the world will decay and crumble and indeed the life substance he needs will no longer be there. Do not say to me he has lost it for that is a defeatist way of looking at things and you are doing so without the knowledge of God. God has no intention that man should lose the battle, indeed he has a plan to bring man to salvation and so shall it come to pass.

I will not say every soul will be saved for many have already perished, but I will say that all those who are of a like mind and of a gentle nature and are akin to that brother whom we call Lord of all, they will find their way home. They will be given the bricks of Paradise to build a world which is fit for the meek. I am giving you all of this and I am very naughty for it was not my intention to come and speak to you upon these matters. It was my intention to come and answer some of your questions, so I will leave this now unless any of you take it up as a question.

Question:

Is Paradise the same as the Golden Age?

Hafed:

Yes brother, it is one and the same. If you recall, many years ago I said that I would one day come and speak to you about the Golden Age. Can you not see brother how far away we were from the idea, ideologies and the perfection of the Golden Age so it could not have been given then because the full text was not in your mind? But now over the years you have been gradually led this way until the values of the Golden Age are taking shape within you and within your thoughts. For this is the way that it happens, it is by the power of your thought that you create.

When I speak to you about the bricks of the Golden Age I do not mean bricks made of cement and sand, but rather the bricks of power provided by the qualities of your soul, in thought, to bring it into being and breathe life into it. All those who are enclosed within that power, live in the Golden Age.

Of course the Golden Age is totally free from the discomforts that you wear upon your mind, heart and your body, here and now. They can be dissolved. In the first instance it was never God's intention that man should suffer in this way, it was Mans' choice, never God's choice. As soon as man is ready to accept that very first thought as a seed to the great life that can be his, then God is willing and waiting to push him in that direction. Are there any more questions?

Question:

In one of your previous talks you said that mans' thinking was all wrong and you referred to the power of thought generated with the power of salvation. What did you mean by this?

Hafed:

I do not know the full text of what you are referring to but if I may say these things for you to understand. The power of thought is creative (it creates) and you may use that form of creation in whichever way you choose; for good or for bad. If you choose bad, you can already see the results which are plain to see in your world today. If you choose good, then you are using your thoughts for the creation of salvation, do you see that? For salvation will not only come to the individual, but it is up to the individual with the power of God, to work for the salvation of all men. To free him from the ignorance and darkness in which he lives, so he may turn his thoughts from the dark to the light side of his nature and create for the good of all mankind. Wouldn't it be a wonderful thing if tomorrow morning the world woke up, alive to the reality of God and the full potential that lies within man, in the gifts of the spirit and the power of his thinking? It would make manifest a world of freedom for all God's children. They would no longer want for anything and disease, anguish, fear and suffering of any description would be gone forever. Then the world would prosper and grow in the beauty that God first set it down in. When nature ruled supreme with all her children arrayed in the earth each Spring and Summer – the flowers, grass and tall trees. All of this is, and will be, part of your true nature because this is the true nature of God. You do not see a tree jump out to mug flowers, do you

Question:

Is it a part of selflessness?

Hafed:

Yes, totally. You must free yourself of every dirty morsel of thought that impairs and creates those conditions that bring unhappiness. Do you understand?

Question:

Can I ask what might appear to be a disrespectful question?

Hafed:

Ask what you will.

Question:

God created all things, including mankind. Why was it necessary for Him to create us with a dark side as well as a good side? Because He created us in this way, could it not be said that He also created evil?

Hafed:

Yes, I understand your question and what is in your mind. Of course you know that unless you have a choice there is no progression. If you take the only road that leads to God (and there are no other roads to take) it would inevitably lead you back to God, but you would have done so without being either tried or tested. Indeed it has always been God's purpose, since man fell from grace, that he should know why he had to come to Earth to fight the battle of life. For if he chooses to become as God then he must have the understanding of God and be able to use his power as God would. The only way he can do this is to discover right and wrong for himself and what is best for him. When he discovers this he will find

that it cannot be for him alone, but must be for all mankind and thus he begins to work to that end. It may be in the same way as I or my son (the medium), or you when you too take up the challenge and bear the cross before you. Or it may be simply to state opinions and beliefs to your friends. It is a change from the harshness of character and nature which belongs to the physical body, to the soft and gentle nature that belongs to the God man which he is striving to become.

Yes indeed you may ask, “Did God create evil?” No, he did not, because the two comparisons have always been there. Just as two and two make four and didn’t need anyone to create that, for it existed, so you have light and dark, good and evil, love and hate. They exist because you exist and you must choose. The evil will teach you about the good and the good will teach you about the evil. Now that may sound very strange but it is quite true; both of them teach you about the other. They did not need to be created, they simply are.

So you continue through your life and through the exchanges of your experiences, you come to a better way – you come to the God man’s way. It is written, “Know ye not that you are all Gods”, so must you become and because of that you must learn the way of the light, truth and love. For the darkness shows you what is there for you in the paths of evil. If your nature says it is suffering and I seek for peace then it will turn you to the light. For only in the light will you find the joy and happiness you seek. However, even though you have come to know what it is that you are seeking for, it will not shield you against darkness. Rather it brings that force of power viciously against what you are striving to achieve, for it is like the fires of hell burning within you and turning you to pure gold. Out of that will come a total aversion for all that which is of a destructive nature. They are the two powers that are

there and you may give life to either one of them. You will not find any of the prophets or holy men in times past that had an easy life. They and things that they believed in were constantly being challenged because it was the way they wished to live their lives. It was their spirit, fight and strength within to do what is good, that overcame the powers of darkness, which threatened to take away their very existence. It cannot do that. To him who overcomes, all things are possible and there is no regression.

In your world it is a typical view that God created everything but He did not. A lot of things do not need to be created, they are just naturally there. If I could find a better way of using your words to put it more clearly I would. It defies the use of words to describe exactly what I mean. All I can say is that they are there because they are there. I can give you no other answer than that. Both of them (good and evil), will in their turn teach you about the other. Out of that you will exercise your freedom of choice and you will surely choose the light. Of course there are always some who will never choose the light because they have gone too deeply into the darkness. It is written that a person may become as “Ugly as sin” and that is what they have become. When this happens they no longer have the common sense to see what is happening. They are governed completely by the force of darkness which controls their lives; they have become absorbed in it all. You have the land and you have the sea, one is dry and one is wet. You can live in the sea or you can live on land; invariably the sea will take you life because it is not conducive to the environment of your body. If you live on the land, through your own choice you can also lose your life, if you seek to do things that are contrary to the laws of the land. I think I have already stated earlier today that this is what man is doing.

Question:

Can I ask you about the questions that were answered from space recently? Do you have any knowledge about the answers?

Hafed:

I have knowledge, yes.

Question:

Would you be prepared to part with it?

Hafed:

No. Upon your question sister, I will give it thought and if I am allowed to give an answer, I will do so. No more questions now. Time has gone swiftly, I had hoped to answer more questions. The length of each answer depends upon the type of question, and if a full answer is to be given then it will take time.

I will bid you good day, one and all. God be with you.

The Coin of Love

In the morning when the sun has risen you look upon a new day and the emphasis is on 'new'. It is not meant to be linked with yesterday, neither is it meant to be carried forward for the following day. It is a new day that your God has given to you, a new opportunity to make good the mistakes of yesterday, a new day to create for yourself something of spiritual value.

Now Jesus said "Keep your treasure where neither moth, nor rust, nor thief can enter to steal it away". Quite obviously he was not speaking about your earthly treasure; rather he was speaking about your spiritual treasure. Indeed you have a way of living here that is designed by man and because of this you need to obey the laws of man. You need the coin of this realm in order to purchase your earthly needs, but there is also a coin of the realm in that far 'country' that you come from; in that spiritual land in which you all really belong.

It is the Kingdom in the Lord's Prayer that you ask to come. There is a spiritual coin of the realm which is just as spendable as the coin that you know here, but in God's Kingdom the **currency is love**. You earn that coin, just as you earn the coin that you have here.

You earn it by your good deeds, by your compassion, by your sincerity, by your forgiveness, by your friendship, by your kindness, by your willingness to give to those less fortunate than yourself. There is no paymaster, no one comes along on a set time and says "Here are your wages for this week", for this coin does not work that way. It is the love that you receive from others, the love which they give you and the love you give in return. This is your treasure in Heaven "Where neither moth, nor rust, nor thief can enter in and steal."

This is why you need compassion, forgiveness, kindness and friendliness because these are the labours of love that you need to employ to earn the coin. That is the way it is earned because from them you generate the warmth which brings alive that love from others. You do not have to wait to make the change called death before you can begin to earn the coin of love. You can begin to earn that coin here and now by your dealings with others.

I want you to see that love is even more important than the milk given to a young babe. You know that without milk a young child cannot be sustained and it's life would flicker away. I want you to see that love has the same power to sustain your life and create conditions in which heaven itself is made. It is the very substance, the very material that you require in order to create that heaven.

In the spirit world it is the very atmosphere in which we live and as important to us as air is to you, for it is our environment. It is a place that each one of you must come to live, sooner or later. No one can escape it for all who live on Earth must make the change called death and live in that new environment.



To many, in the beginning, it is not an easy thing because their whole world has been turned upside down, especially for those who have held positions of power in your world and are accustomed to having others fetch and carry for them. They have to learn that it is their turn to do the fetching and carrying. Life is difficult for such people as their fame or position is not carried over into the spiritual world. Their domineering features, which they exercised over lesser men, no longer work for them over there. Where they once could put fear into the hearts of lesser men by threatening them with the law, making them unemployed or by creating other worries such as losing their homes or not having enough money for food, does not apply there.

He will find he is bankrupt for all his earthly wealth has been left behind and because he never worked to put that spiritual currency into his bank, he will have few who will love him. Love is the power which could have brought him happiness and a fullness of life, but he will not find it because he abused his power and brought fear to all those who worked for him. Like a baby cannot live without milk, so he will not be able to live in the Kingdom of Heaven without love and difficulties will be strewn across his path.

The greatest difficulty will be his inability to forgive himself, for when he comes to the fires of remorse that Jesus spoke of, he will see all his actions here on Earth have brought him only grief and sadness. He will be the eye witness, the jury and judge on all he has done wrong, so you see how difficult this will be for him. It will be much harder for him to progress in that new state of being than here. He will find himself in a spiritual desert, totally void of the essential things of life, created by the way he lived his life on Earth.

I give you this example because I want you to see the importance of this. You must strive in your life to acquire that coin of love and realise that you cannot expect to receive, unless you first give. I want you to see just what it meant by, "As you give, so then will you receive". To him who has given love, love shall he receive. This will be his coin to spend in the life to come, the way in which he will begin to evolve. Not so here.

So my children, I want you to consider love. Consider it, because all the experiences of your life are so designed to bring you to the knowledge of love. You have been given free will in order to answer that problem which is set before you. You will come to see and realise that all things are very cold, empty and meaningless unless you have that quality of love.

It was not the man's wealth, importance or position that brought him to poverty on the other side of life. It was his neglect of love. It does not matter what position you hold, or how powerful a position you have been given in life through wealth, so long as you remember that love is the key that opens your Father's door.

Love is the coin that will purchase for you a fuller life, when this one has finished. You can journey on in that new realm in complete happiness and in a state of joy and contentment, which you would not have believed possible.

Your loving Father has done all this with the fulfilment of your spiritual coming of age in mind. There are now many things in your world that corrupt and destroy the opportunity for the fulfilment of man's free will and spiritual evolvment. Because of this, **God must intervene** and prevent it from continuing on. Unless he does, then the gift he has given you will come to nought and cause you great suffering. He will not allow his children to have His purpose within them defeated by the designs of greedy men. **Man has already taken a step**

that ensures that intervention must come, for unless it comes, no flesh can remain on Earth – all will perish. God has no intention of allowing that to happen.

The things that are set before you along the road of life, are there inasmuch as they bring to you a great deal of fear about the sufferings which happen. They also bring to you the assurance that all is going to be well, even though you must wait and see what develops and how it evolves. But, it will happen, for the Law of God will be done. The will of God will be done.

‘Our Father who art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy will. Thy kingdom come, Thy **will** be done on Earth, as it is in Heaven.’ It cannot be any other way.

I cannot stay long today because of my son’s health (the medium) and I must leave you there. I would like to think that we do not finish now, but you will talk about what has been said, not just today but on other occasions and perhaps work out solutions for yourself.

God bless you all.

Love Versus Aggression

The mood has been set for us by the reading itself (Reading: 1 Corinthians 12:13) and if I am able I would like to show you the reason why love must be the most potent power within you and the motivation of your soul, to do God's work.

Firstly, I do not believe you need me to tell you that God is love; therefore He is the figurehead, the fountain of life, joy and happiness. Yet, perhaps what is even more important is that He is the holiness within that love.

His love is not the same as a man has for a woman or vice versa, or parents have for their children. His love is a holy love

and goes far deeper and is more enriched with the sincerity that must fill your breast when you serve your God.

Love is honest and honesty was the first quest I gave you; the first step towards God. Love is pure and therefore cannot in any way be deceitful or untrue. There are many aspects to God's love and when it comes to you it will refine and rid you of the impurities that life holds for you now. It will give you, not only the qualities of spiritual love and holiness, but the light of truth. For love has the ability to completely change the life of a man by filling him with an awareness of where he is going wrong. It makes him feel all that he should be doing and is not.

What I have said to you has been in word form; it is like a pointing finger to direct your spiritual mind onto the path we would see you pursue. Yet, in no way have we been able to inject in you any of its true emotions and feelings. When you talk it is in word form, it is a sound which reaches your ears. If it does not have that quality of love within it, then it is empty and meaningless. It doesn't have the ability to touch and stir the soul of another with the true love that you feel for them. You can only inject this kind of emotion and power into your words when you have that true spiritual love within you. It is the kind of love that will make positive contact with the mind and soul of the wretch you are trying to uplift. You bring them to the light by making them aware of the greatness of God.

When you come to the full realisation of this wondrous love, then your life will change and become totally different from the one you have made for yourself now. It has the ability to make you aware that no harm can come to you and that the true purpose of life is not found in the fulfilment of earthly things, but in the fulfilment of your spiritual quest. The quest of the soul that can only be when you have the full measure of God's love, for it is then that the Holy Spirit is motivating your every action. It brings you to the point where you no



longer reside in a physical body, although you do, but more within the soul body which is bound up in the spiritual mind.

Yes it is true that you are here in a physical state, but not to carry out the physical law or to be ruled or governed by the temptations, which the physical law presents, so you might fail. I have often said you will be tested by many of the different temptations of life and you will fall because you are not yet the full measure of those temptations. This is due to the fact that you are still evolving from the child of God to the sons and daughters of God. In this unfoldment, both in a spiritual and mindful way, come the temptations from the physical body.

It is like the child being born again, but this time the child of light you have heard is to come and be born in this era of time and so it is happening. When we speak of a child we do not speak of new born babies, rather we speak to you of the child of God. It is the spiritual child that you are struggling to give birth to through the web of the body. All the experiences and temptations are being presented to you to strengthen your awareness and spiritual understanding.

Now love is the ultimate goal you must reach. Do not just listen to my words (you must try to put them into action). Although I know these words cannot possibly reach you in the same way as I would like them to. They will reach you according to your spiritual light, awareness within and what you are prepared to give, not only to your God but also to others. For love is the complete sacrifice and this is the ultimate joy you are to reach.

When you consider love and say it is the ultimate sacrifice, you must realise those words and the fulfilment of them: "No man has greater love than this that he should lay down his life for his friends". Jesus did this for us, He laid down his life so the greater light of truth may shine down through the ages to man and bring that spiritual birth of the child of light.

Therefore, we are looking at something which perhaps you are not wholly prepared to do. What are you prepared to do for your neighbour and your friend who sits by your side? Do you really love them or is there a barrier which stands between you? Does coldness exist there? If there is then all you do is meaningless and you can in no way accomplish anything.

Maybe someone has been hurtful to you without cause, but this still does not provide you with the right to retaliate, for that cannot be part of God's law. It would not in anyway fulfil the forgiveness side of the nature which must be inherent in the children of God.

My children, you have the right to forgive but you do not have the right to judge, for that is what love does. It weaves these things together for you and makes forgiveness possible; complete forgiveness. It makes you able to touch the souls of others with words that go deep.

It is not sufficient to know the meaning of the word, for we all know the meaning of the word. You have to feel the power that is there and know what it really is. This is the state of spirituality you are striving to achieve and it is our hope we can gradually reveal to you, exactly what you must do to accomplish that feeling of love. Not the word, not the meaning, but the feeling of love embodied within you to change your life, then you are able to see exactly where you should be going.

It will drive out all your fears, petty jealousies, hatred and that which you call boredom, because it is the very energy of life. It brings complete joy and contentment, it is the light that shines within truth, the light of Christ and will not permit darkness to enter. Fear cannot dwell there, for you already know the supreme power of all being to be your God, your Father, your Creator, therefore, there can be no one to fear.

My children, this is where we are trying to lead you, step by step. Of course it is necessary for us to go over the same ground, time after time. Perhaps with different versions, in different ways, with different ideas being at the centre, but always pointing you in the same direction, so eventually it may click and you might say, 'Ah yes I see, I know now'. This is when the child is born, the child of light, the child of love.

Aggression:

My children, we must drive out of you all forms of aggression, for all people in the world have aggression. It is found in your working life, with your colleagues, it is found in the home between family members, it is found between your friends and neighbours. It is found between governments of different nations and in your sports that you like to watch. Yet it is a poison that is slowly destroying all that would bring you to salvation. It is slowly destroying the Earth and slowing numbing your mind to love, thus preventing that feeling from existing, even between man and woman, and between sons and daughters. We must give great consideration to aggression, for it is not in any way part of the law of God and never can be.

You have been given free will and it can be broken down into two parts:

- 1) Freedom, the power to choose.
- 2) Willpower, by which you accomplish your aims in life.

But if it is motivated by aggression, then it is a destroyer of your life and your freedom. It can in no way be a creative energy, which I have spoken of as being a soul deliverer, capable of ridding you of your anger, hatreds, wants, fears and anxieties.

You sit in the quiet and wonder about your life and what you are trying to accomplish, but always there is aggression still within you. It is part of your nature, built up over the course of time here on Earth, which you have copied from others. You think to yourself that if you want to get on in life, you have got to have this aggression in order to win, for to win is the only thing. But I say to you, if to win by the means of aggression is the only way, then better for you that you never win at all.

This is the image that has been created by man and his aggression and his will to win at any cost. But, if he uses aggression to win he forgets that somewhere he is going to take away freedom from others, which is his first mistake for he cripples the spiritual progression of another. The will to win through aggression can achieve only one thing – **your destruction**. It cannot create for you a spiritual balance of power by which you will succeed, for when you say the will to win you are speaking about yourself and you are but one, an individual.

The will to win for all through love is something far greater, but it is a different image than the one that hangs in prime place in mans' mind – the will to succeed through aggression. The will to win through love, means to win for all, thus bringing happiness and joy to all

men. In this way all may be equal, all may stand in the light of God's Son and be free from the fear of hunger, want and disease.

These truly are the goals man should be setting for himself and if he did so, then you would see the great advancement this world would make. For he would free himself from the fears of war, famine and disease; especially those diseases that come because of mans' own lust. He creates the imperfect seed, which fulfils the saying that says "The sins of the father shall visit the children". You see this already happening and it is a great sin, a great cross to bear because it is an imperfect seed, created out of imperfection and those destructive energies of lust, greed, hatred and violence. The energies of aggression are all there, creating that seed of imperfection, designed in the shape of sin which tortures and totally annihilates mankind.

I do hope I am not worrying you by what I am saying, or causing you to be fearful, but I cannot bring the truth to you unless I tell and show you the exact picture of what is taking shape here and now, so you may guard yourself against that way in life. Instead seek for the treasures of Heaven, which as we know are bound up in love, in God and dwell within all of us, if we are prepared to give up our will to do his will. To sacrifice our lives for the lives of lesser men, who have less understanding.

So my children, you might see the garb of aggression is worn by the deceiver and cannot and will never enter into the realms of light. It can only find its place according to its own spiritual value and its own spiritual logic, submerged in darkness and within its own agony and pain.

Remember, aggression takes its shape and form in many different ways, not only in violence, but also in cheating and wrongful thinking. It is in lies and deceit, which are born from the wob of aggression. So you must examine your lives, your thoughts and relationships with each other and with all those in your life (be it friend, workmate or neighbour) in order to put yourself in the right frame of mind to address them and to love them.

If God is able to love you who is imperfect and loves all others who are sinful, to say the least, then should we not be able to love each other and above all to love God. Do not forget to tell God that you love him because he likes to be told. For in the word love, there is the vibration of love, therefore it can be returned to you one hundred fold. So when you say Father I love you, you will feel that uplift of love come into your being and you will know that he has answered you, by saying I love you too my child. Soft and gentle are his ways and that is how you must be.

I will leave those thoughts with you to take root and sink in, that you might become sober minded and find the delight of knowing God much closer than you have ever known before. In some later stage we will speak again about aggression and how it defaces the beauty found in some of the skills in your sport. By showing you how it also defaces the souls of man in their actions in life.

Do you have any questions you would like to ask, before I depart?

Question:

How do you treat someone who harms you when you have constant contact with them? Would it not be better to ignore them or cut them off?

Hafed:

Ignore is a word I do not like, for it is a base word which could be construed as taking revenge. We will not hide our face from the truth but we will face the reality of God's teaching and the way is to love them.

Question:

Should we just pretend nothing has happened?

Hafed:

No, pretence is not the word, for it is part of deceit and that again cannot in anyway have a part in solving your problems.

Question:

So what should we do?

Hafed:

You love them and show them you love them. You forgive them each time their action or their tongue digs a little deeper into you.

Question:

But surely in that way, you are almost pretending to them that you have not even noticed what they have done. Is that what you mean?

Hafed:

It is not a pretence; you are simply spiritually aware of their inability to love you back. You do not hurt them in return, but you love them, for they are incapable of loving to that degree. By showing them and demonstrating your love you will win, because you take the sword from their hand. At that same time it is also advisable to examine yourself in the light of what they are saying to see if there is any truth there.

Question:

In this specific case it isn't anything that they have said but something they have done.

Hafed:

I see, but it is still what you must do, you must forgive and you must love them. I would not say that if someone was causing you physical harm you should allow it to continue, that is wrong also. The law of your land does not permit such a thing and neither does the law of God, for that deems punishment of some type, whether it is a term of imprisonment or a fine or whatever. Even so, it does not mean to say you must hold your forgiveness back from them, for forgiveness is yours to give and rightfully so. To love is the only way for you to forgive, for that is the only complete way. To say I will just have nothing to do with them, is one way, for you do not have to go near a violent person, when you know that his or her intention is to harm you, but if you are able to forgive others so God will forgive you. It is in your prayer so take full advantage of it.

Question:

I do know we must forgive but I just wanted some advice on how to treat them on Earth.

Hafed:

With love and forgiveness. It does not mean to say you must go out of your way to be a friend to them, although it would be nice, but this could only happen if they want to be a friend to you. It is perhaps better to remain aloof, but still forgive and love them. Do you understand?

I will say farewell, God bless you.

Man's Inhumanity To Man

You seem to be having difficulty in solving the meaning of the reading (The Psalm of David). On the face of it, it doesn't seem to imply too much and yet underneath it surely reveals a great deal. For while David lived many thousands of years ago, things have not changed much in your day and time. Oh, you seem to be richer and have a better standard of living, though it is arguable whether you have a better quality of life. For while your material way of life seems to improve, the quality of life does not always appear so. People are so often



carried away by the illusion of all this, that they become blind to the misery of others, especially when the emphasis of evil falls on little children.

There is so much to be said, that it is like a giant web, which is being weaved and no man can see the pattern. It is like a mysterious puzzle that you are asked to put together without knowing what the picture will be. For you are not free from being deluded or being carried away by false promises. People whose lives are built on deceit and lies for their own gain, will inevitably turn away from God and shout that He is false. God is an embarrassment to their way of life, therefore to hide the truth they must inevitably deny the existence of God. For how could they live in sin, if they did not?

What good would the power of their deceitful illusion be, if they had to face up to being a sinner, a lover of sin, with a mind cultivated in the filth of this world? They feel no pangs of anger, no pangs of forgiveness or love when they see the evils that befall young children because of corrupt governments. Surely the righteous man would speak out and be aflame with anger if he could see that this is working against God, as it truly is.

It has become very evident in the last two years of the poverty and misery of many nations, who have fallen from grace. It has become very clear for all to see the disease that has spread through the world because of man's own lust and greed. What kind of a foundation is this to build upon? What kind of a world will this ensure for the future? Shall it not be one without law and order, that is to say, law and order according to the will of God? Surely it must be so, for there can be no light and no love in that world.

Is all of this then, this picture I have painted for you, not man's inhumanity to man? Can you not see what is grown out of man's anger, evil and violence? Can you not see the power of destruction that lies in man's inhumanity to man, which darkens the minds of the people? It cannot in any way bring the joy and contentment which man is looking for.

My children, the pressure that comes to mankind over the next few years will strike even at you and it will be difficult to contain within your heart that love of Christ. Indeed it will be

difficult for those who dwell in the higher realms to draw near to you, for the murkiness of the world will make it almost impossible.

You have seen the beginning of earthquakes, tidal waves and volcanic eruptions. All of which are caused because the nature of man is violent and has to this end created that same violence in nature. So the world itself reflects the evils perpetrated by man, not only in its violence towards the innocents, but also in Mother Nature, which he relies on for his existence on Earth.

He has begun to tear down the fabric of that spiritual power which nourishes the world and keeps the harmony between the spiritual and material realms and fills the Earth with the power and glory of God. What glory is to be seen in trees that no longer exist or are dying and land that is barren? The very nature of the world is changing from the brightness that God intended it be, to the darkness created by man, because man cannot see the beauty of God. He only sees what he wants and that is evil.

These things of which I speak are only just beginning, for there is more to come. There will be more to be inflicted upon mankind because of his nature, which has caused the very Earth itself to rebel. In the years running up to the year 2000, there will be much upheaval.

The love and true words that you can provide will save some and help others. Many will scoff at you, but many will listen and if they have within them the courage to carry it forward and walk with the truth in spite of all things, they will find the brightness and the joy of life. For the world is indeed changing and all these things must happen first, if that time of which we have spoken in the past, regarding the Golden Age, is to come.

At this stage I think I will leave it, but I want you to see the link between mans' inhumanity to man and the misery it has inflicted upon the Earth and how this has in turn created a different environment for the world at large, where nature is rebelling against the evils of man.

God bless you.

The Cleansing Power Of Compassion

After recording this teaching from Hafed, the beginning of the tape was found to be blank. There was no explanation for this and at the time it was assumed that the tape recorder was faulty, however, this had never happened before or since. It occurs to Aquarius that the omission could have been Hafed's intention because he may have given more than was intended for public consumption. As far as Aquarius members can collectively remember, the omitted part of Hafed's address covered a discussion on the terrible events which are witnessed daily on our TV news programmes.



The tape recording begins with Hafed speaking these words:

The whole terrible truth is being reflected and seen. It is not a woven tapestry that reveals a spiritual picture that you can see, neither is it a piece of jigsaw that has fallen into place and made the picture come to life. It is none of these things, rather it is an indwelling knowing – a spiritual awareness which is growing within you and awakening you to the Christ spirit that is there. It is the spirit that cries to you “Abba Father” for you are being born, as it were, the sons and daughters of God.

Your time for coming of age is approaching, that is why you see the truth and feel it so deeply within you. Alas, while you see and feel all of this and know it within you, there is something lacking. Something that you do not know and I for my part find it so terribly difficult to put into words and that is – the coming alive of the events that you see. How were they conjured, woven into this nightmarish dream? How it was all brought together? What happened?

To discover this, you must have a very good basic understanding of spiritual law at work within you and material law that is at work within the world. There has to be a meeting place for spiritual law and the material law, for one feeds the other, if there is to be harmony and unity between the two.

How can I put this into words so that they become substance in your mind? I speak of things which are of a spiritual origin and have sounds to them which you have never heard before. How can I enrich your soul so that it may see and feel that difference between spiritual law and material law?

When your mind is alive with spiritual truth there is a spiritual force field, which encloses your mind, your soul and your body. It is enriched with that potent power of life and it is the very emblem where the two meet: the carnal and the spiritual. The energy and light in that force field reveal life with a much fuller potential than can be revealed to you by

anything else. It was always meant by the Father that this should be so for the protection of His children.

It is that very spot where the smallest atom of materialism is given life and takes on life, through the spiritual power that is there. I wonder if you can see that picture that I want you to see. It is the very place where the two meet. Remembering that the whole of your body is made up of atoms, electrons and various other chemicals which are born out of them; given life by an energy that is unknown to mankind because it is of a God power.

It is not electricity for that comes later. It is a power that is of life itself and the two are fused together to make up your body. That holy power, that force of life, is a cleansing power. For all material substance will decay and die and indeed would not take on life at all, if it was not for that meeting point between the spiritual power of life and materialism. It is almost to be seen as a virus, for it is that tiny. The meeting point is a place where they congeal and bring forth life in the material body.

All of this first takes place through your mind, hence you will begin to see and understand, why we speak of the importance of compassion, love and forgiveness. The break down of these harmonious patterns creates within you a fall in compassion, giving way to a greater degree of mans' determination to hold a position of power. It is incompatible with God's law, for spiritual awareness must be maintained and developed. It is that spiritual awareness that stops man falling down and prevents him taking on destructive thoughts, such as hatred and greed that burn him away and bring into the world such diseases as you now have with you.

Remember when you see what you are now seeing in the world, this is only the outward expression, it is not the actual cause. The law of cause and effect applies.

If you keep your soul filled with spiritual light and your mind burning with the light of compassion, you allow God's power to come into the world. God's power is a cleansing agent, which cleanses, purifies and multiplies life. If you allow that light to go out, by turning to the darker side of your nature, the reverse thing happens. The thoughts generated will be of a destructive element, which tear down and breed disease into the world.

You may ask how this happens. What we are discussing is the very fringe of that indescribable section of creation. I know that it must be terribly difficult for you to be able to see and understand what I mean, but you must have a beginning, you must start somewhere. This is the level I have chosen for you to start from so that you may gradually come to understand how the energy forces being released by you into your life and into your world are deemed by your spirituality, by your compassion. On our side of life we can see that because your light shines out like a beacon in the darkness. Those who are filled with mans' inhumanity to man radiate a different light, like a fiery light as if their soul was burning up, for they destroy.

Now this is the point where we are in time and I want you to see how all of this links together under one law – the spiritual law, which even governs material law. To turn away from spiritual law is to destroy even the fabric of materialism. **Materialism is clean as long as it is being charged with the energies of God, but when that is no longer so, then that fabric is constantly breaking down. Your Earthly environment is only maintained by the**

fabric of materialism that begins to form at that fringe – where spiritual life meets material life.

It is the energy that is being injected into those atoms which is maintaining your own environment and keeps you alive. When your environment begins to break down, so then does the law and the power that governs Mother Nature. Her processes are linked together and these must never be broken, because if they are it will cause a collapse of the whole system. The force and power of Mother Nature is life giving because they are bound up in the energies of water, fire and Mother Earth. They provide for the flowers, food and the raw materials that support man.

When these things that support man begin to break down and become polluted, as they are, then they begin to die. Do you see what I mean? Because they begin to die, they decompose and become the diseases that enter your world, attacking your bodies in the form of germs and viruses, which are totally unknown to your doctors and scientists and will not be overcome.

If that deterioration is allowed to go on then only madness can come to man, because he is going away from the peace of mind and the common sense which hold his sanity. When he sinks below this, it is madness that he comes to and the world at large will be no more. This is the problem that you have in your world; I have told you this now. You can see how very vital it is for man to inject compassion into his life.

At this point I want to stop because I do not want to feed you too much, perhaps more than you can understand.

Question:

What do you mean by being on the fringe of creation?

Hafed:

You must realise that creation has a place where it starts, an injection of energy and life, which gives Mother Nature the power to exist. Therefore there is a place, a beginning, whereby that power of life is fused with the atoms of materialism – the more solid substance, if you like. This is what creates and builds the world in which you live, most importantly it sustains and recharges it with the energies of growth. Put another way, it keeps alive all the material factors that produce food and energy in order for mankind to live. That is the point where it all begins. It was not something that simply happened and there, behold, a solid world appeared. There had to be a time of creation, a point of creation. That point was where materialism took on the energies of life.

The kind of creation that I am speaking of is not of the soul, so do not make the mistake of thinking it is where you were created as a living soul. Rather, it is the point from where all other things were created and from the source of that power came all other things: the Earth that you stand on, the trees, the waterways, the wind, the sun, your physical body, the animal kingdom, the insect kingdom. All of these were formed out of that creation.

I suppose scientists would say it was formed out of gases which cooled down and so forth, but there is another part which comes before all of that. It comes from that meeting place of spiritual power and the atoms of materialism which congealed together in order to build

and create the world in which you live. The very gases of which man speaks were formed because of that joining together – do you understand?

Comment from a Aquarius member:

It seemed to me, whilst you were talking, that I was having a picture drawn in my mind of two separate substances that had an almost imperceptible dividing line between them. One of the substances was filtering something down to the second substance to keep it in existence. Suddenly, this process began to slow down and it was due to the change in the second substance. Whatever it was that was filtering down could not get through and was gradually being blocked off. Is this correct?

Hafed:

That is right, that is absolutely correct. If you can understand mans' mind and the thoughts of man to be of a creative element (for good and bad), then you must see that it is very necessary for the thoughts of man to be filled with the right source of love and compassion in order for spiritual law and power to stay in existence.

When mans' destructive thoughts and actions begin to bring it all down, he is warring against the Law of God and the true creative element, which will cause the destruction of nature. This is witnessed through acid rain, chemicals pouring into rivers, the pollution caused by oil and damage to the ozone layer. The law of cause and effect is in operation, but man is only seeing the effect. He does not comprehend that the true cause lies within him.

It is only because he has fallen from grace and taken hold of mans' inhumanity to man, that he is creating the very substance which is poisoning all these things. This is born out of his greed and ignorance, whereas if he truly stayed in the light of God's peace and love it would not happen because he would see that it is wrong. He would know that all forms of poison are wrong.

Mother Nature is perfectly capable of controlling her own law in her own way. She will sustain the Earth and all things in it, including the environment. When the environment begins to suffer, it is breaking down Mother Natures' chains, which are forged together. If and when one of those links breaks, it will be the collapse of life as you know and understand it. This is what we from the world of spirit are fighting against. This is why you have got this so-called 'Spiritualism' in your world, but this is man made name, not ours. Many of my brothers who come from the realms of light come with that weapon of power, in the words that we convey to you. Words of truth, which will combat the very ignorance of man, destroying mans' inhumanity to man, so that the flower of compassion might again blossom forth and fill his mind with that Christ Spirit which is life eternal, joy eternal and happiness eternal.

All over your globe at this time, as I speak, there are little groups like yourselves. You are comrades in arms for you are all learning about the same things and you are all fighting the same cause. Your destiny and destination is the same.

The words and truth that we give will open out your hearts and minds, giving you the zeal to fight. Giving you the realisation that you will have nothing unless you do, teaching you that you must be by your Lord's side, creating with Him that new world which is prophesied. This is what your whole lives are about and always have been. Even before you were born

you were charged with this, 'sent' as it were, to link together to form the basis and the nucleus of that power which is unstoppable, because it has the creative energies of God. No one, no man, no power, can destroy it.

Only you can destroy it, through negative thinking, through becoming weak when you are under attack from the powers of darkness, as surely you will be, because you hold the truth. They will try in every way to turn your thoughts, to make you question your God. When your life seems to go wrong, it will give them the edge to use against you, saying "Where is your God now?" You will think you are saying it and they are your thoughts but they are not. It begins to make your faith wane and separates you from your God. But, little ones remember this, you can never do anything so wrong that your Heavenly Father has not already forgiven you, for He understands.

I have told you before and I will say it again that I do you no favours by giving you truth of this calibre, because you now responsible for delivering what has been given. Responsible to those who are lesser than you in the understanding of God, but equal to you in the fact that they belong to the Royal Family of God. You are trying desperately to set them free, even those with the most evil minds, because they are held captive by ignorance and darkness.

You are now free from the law that man has made, but you are bound by the spiritual law that God has made. You are answerable To Him and to Him only, not to any judge in this world. You are set free, with that power of salvation in your words, to speak and reveal the mysteries of God.

Do not fear, for you do not travel alone. There are those comrades in arms who are sojourning with you from our side of life; those teachers, friends and helpers. They are legions strong and I tell you that though ten thousand may fall at your left side and thousand may fall at your right, it shall not cometh to you sayeth the Lord, for I am with you.

If at times it seems that God has not been able to lift small problems from you, never think that he is not able to do far greater things. I tell you that in the twinkling of an eye you shall be changed and the will of God cannot be opposed, neither can the power of God be defeated. Very often man forgets just how great God is and that He is capable of all things. But, in your life (yes, in your life!) you will be reminded of these things by Him who is your Father. For surely those days will come when you will see His power at work and those miracles done before you.

Let peace reign among you. You can surely see now, how important that is, for if you do not have that love, one towards the other, how can you have love for those you do not know? Or, for those of a different culture or colour, or who believe in different things to you? But you must you see, you must. Let peace be the power that binds you together and let it be so with love. You now understand what can come from thoughts of a destructive nature.

Question:

Will our planet suffer from more incurable diseases?

Hafed:

My sister, I do not want to touch upon this subject too deeply, but of course there are events to come which are worse than you have experienced so far. All these things must be

so, for the dawning of that new day and that new world. More than this I will not say, except to say that these things are close at hand. On the wings of tomorrow, you may see them.

Question:

Not so very long ago you spoke of mankind having already taken the final step that would lead to his destruction. Does your talk today serve to underline this point?

Hafed:

My sister, it is all part of the same picture. It comes from mans' desire to control power, his greed, his fear, his lust and the evil which stems from those who have already lost their minds to madness. Pray then, that a madman does not come to power, opposing what good there is in the world. But, as it is said, the day will then dawn when a great brightness comes and the Lord Himself will return.

For now I will say farewell, farewell. God be with you.

Discipline And Freedom

I greet you dear children in the name of love and in the name of Him who I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one of you.

We have for some weeks now been inscribing the law of God on the tablet of your heart. Whether you know or fully understand what those laws are doesn't matter at this point in time. For eventually all will be made known and you will be able to stand fast when others might try to take away that law which is in your heart



I want you all to be very attentive to me and the words I give you this afternoon, for perhaps, it is

going to be the **most important** set of new values you are to receive. For I tell you that unless you can abide by the new values, you cannot progress, not even one inch.

I have heard our brother Michael saying that he doesn't know what direction the Circle is taking. The direction my son is perhaps not for you to understand for we have pledged to do the will of God here, therefore, it is his direction we must follow when it is given. At the moment you are all likened to young children still suckling at their mother's breast. We have greater things to show you and stronger meat for you to eat, but we must first cradle you well and take you out of the nursery, when you can stand upon your own two feet.

Without further to do, I must go back over the course of the last few weeks, which you listened to and hopefully learned something from. I realise in many ways they have been disjointed in your mind, you not being able to piece them together, to see where they lead or exactly what they are teaching you. So I will refresh your mind before we go into the next stage of our discussions.

Can any of you remember the very first time we came together? Can any of you remember what it was I said to you that was so important for you to take the first step towards God?

Answer from group member:

Honesty.

Hafed:

That is so, honesty and it is not a word to be treated lightly. In every aspect of your life the power of honesty is going to help you overcome many things. At that same meeting I also introduced you to someone, can you remember who that was?

Answer from group member:

We introduced ourselves to God.

Hafed:

Yes you are right, it is good you remember and even better for those who put it to use. It will serve you no purpose unless you do, for these things are your servants in the capacity of spiritual growth.

After this I spoke to you about the way Jesus described to those about him, how much God loved them. I told you he could not in any way use Earthly terms, or the wealth of kings to measure the love of God for his children. So he chose the humble sparrow and said to them that they were worth more than many sparrows. I then showed you how the same sparrow was worth more than the whole world (lock, stock and barrel) because all living things such as trees and flowers are all God's creation and are all divine.

I said to you that this was a new way of evaluating the true worth of men's lives, a new door that was opened into another plane of thought, another realm of being. I told you about that door and how you were to pass through into that greater light, even while you were here living on Earth. Many of you said you could see the door but did not know how to pass through. Of course these things we have been speaking of are not physical so we cannot place them in your hand and say look this is what I mean (in tangible form). We refer to substances which are not of this Earth, therefore, it is very necessary for you to use your mind so that in purifying your thoughts you may harness and channel spiritual love through that door.

Today, I will try to mould for you all these things into a more understandable and acceptable way. In order to do this I want to say that we are going to talk upon two words: **Discipline and Freedom.**

You know and understand the meaning of these words, for you only have to look for yourself in a dictionary. You understand the need of discipline if one is trying to achieve freedom, but this is the earthly way and it is very unsatisfactory for it can be misused on every occasion. Discipline is to punish the wrongs of people but those in authority very often use it wrongly. They become what I call power drunk and use it to achieve their own ends. For example, they may unfairly punish a child or someone under their wing because they do not like them. Therefore the punishment does not always fit the crime and the whole situation becomes unjust, so discipline by earthly standards is certainly not right. You must all realise the tremendous importance discipline plays, **for you cannot have freedom without discipline.**

Look at your world which cries out for freedom, yet it seems there are many points of view on how that freedom may be achieved. I speak in a global sense (dealing with nations) but there is a more important and urgent way: **dealing with the individual.**

For discipline cultivates those finer points within man to help him to think aright and therefore live his life aright. But freedom is a gift that is also misused, for if you give freedom to those who sit with the spirit of ignorance, they are able to misuse that freedom to destroy the lives of others. You have many examples of this in your world today, especially with your young children who are completely out of control in many ways, as witnessed in their drug and alcohol abuse, sexual promiscuity and stealing. They exercise their freedom of choice against the law, but the law has no way of preventing the acts. So you can see just how unsuitable these rules are for man to live by.

Until he finds and appreciates those higher values, the situation will worsen.

Therefore we will try to implant within you the true meaning of discipline and freedom. If you look in your scriptures, one example is the Ten Commandments. You will read, “Thou shalt not kill, thou shalt have no other God, thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, thou shalt not commit adultery” etc. These are the laws of God, written, so you may establish them in your life. But you do not know how to, for within you are the frailties of the human body, which very often tempt you away from that which is right and good. It is like a force within you that you cannot resist; a temptation you cannot overcome and as long as you do not know the answers to this, you will never overcome them.

There are many forms of indiscipline in your life, for example, when you speak badly of your neighbour or friend with bitter words or when you allow your temper to flare. Maybe somebody called you a name and you feel you must retaliate in the same tongue. You fail when you do this.

Built into God’s Laws is discipline and freedom. The discipline is found in “Thou shalt not”, for it does not permit you to commit acts that are out of step with the law of God. The freedom is being able to overcome the temptation, so the strength of the law lies within those words “Thou shalt not”. Yet there are those who cannot or will not hear because their minds are pestered with disease of this world, so they have no feeling towards pleasing God. The way to please God is to keep his laws and walk in his love.

There is a great struggle going on within you, for you know right from wrong and though you may recite the words of God, it is another matter to put them into practice. Unless your soul is moulded by the discipline of God’s laws, you cannot come to freedom, for the word freedom means you are no longer challenged by the frailties of the human form. You have overcome them through the discipline which “Thou shalt not” gives to you, for it does not permit you to walk out of step with God. If you couple this with the desire to know and to love God, it will give you the strength to hold yourself in check when you are approached by those frailties within you. It will mould your soul into that more perfect being and each time you overcome so a greater gift of the spirit is added to you.

In other ways this is a means by which you can interpret the knowledge of God, because you are growing closer to him and passing through that door that leads you into that other realm. You will be in harmony with that realm, for you cannot pass through it unless you are. Therefore if there is anything imperfect within you it will not be possible for you to pass through, because you cannot take darkness into the light. So this is your lesson and what you are striving to become. By abiding by the discipline in those holy words “Thou shalt not” you are growing closer and closer to the freedom that it provides.

Consider your life now, none of you are free, you are slaves to your weaknesses and frailties. You are a slave and if I say this to you, who are spiritually enlightened, what must I say to those whose paths are in darkness and live in the misery brought by that darkness. They too are enslaved, but in a greater way than you, as they cannot escape. When they make the change called death, they can only reap the harvest of the darkness and the misery they have sown. At first sight this looks a most unjust law. They have had nothing but pain and suffering here and yet are to pass into greater suffering, where it could cost them their very existence.

But it is not the law or desire of God, rather it is the law that man has made for them. Man does not abide within the love of God, or train his mind to listen to God, nor does he search God out in the quiet places, where his soul can be refreshed with peace. He does none of these things, therefore into the darkness he must go and the fruit growing on those trees are misery and suffering which he must eat because he had freewill to choose. He had freedom without discipline and therefore no guidance for his mind to avert the dangers that were lurking in his weaknesses and frailties. There was no strength to overcome temptation.

There is a great sorrow in my heart for I have looked upon the face of the Earth and see a great ugliness which man does not even recognize. My concern is for those dear souls that have lost their way, who seek the bright lights, yield to temptation and give themselves to Satan himself. They do not think about what has been written and do not realise they are destroying the temple which God has given them. It is the temple where He joins with them to give them life.

They make an ugly place of their minds with filthy thoughts, swear words and abuse of drugs and sex. For them it is pleasure, but if you could find a nectar that was sweet to taste yet once swallowed became a poison to your stomach, then this would be it. They are blinded people, for they can see no further than their desires, greed and passions. They are empty people for no love dwells within them, no true feeling for their mothers and fathers, sisters and brothers. They have welcomed the spirit of ignorance to dwell with them and the place they live is full of pain.

When I look around at those who are supposed to represent the Christian religion of your time and the law of your land, I cannot see a finger raised in opposition to them. No voice cries out against them, nor does anyone come forward to help them; the Good Samaritan is not abroad in your time. See them lying in the streets, with their glue sniffing, drug taking and their alcohol abuse. What kind of a mind allows that to continue and does not seek to put it to an end? Not a spiritual mind, not a mind that knows the truth, but a mind just one step ahead of the spirit of ignorance that pursues them also. They cannot find any peace through night or day, because they have forgotten the word of God.

To live by God's value is something entirely different and we give to you food for thought. Food from Heaven that you may indulge yourself in the richness of life that is there to be shared with you. This is a freedom you cannot begin to understand for no one is your master, neither are you master of any, but you exist in peace and love with all God's creation. For until you find this way and pass through that door, you are deaf and dumb, you too are unable to speak and converse with every form of life.

It is therefore imperative, if you are to go on from here, to think very seriously about what I have said. I know that there are those who will say, we are flesh and blood and our lives are not meant to be like this. Yet I tell you that if this is what you think then flesh and blood you will be and into the darkness you will go. You are spirit here and now and you have **never** been flesh and blood. There is no greater time for you than this very moment. Put your mind to work so you may enrich yourselves with that nectar of love that comes from God.

Be still within yourself and find that great joy when you come to that God who you have been introduced to. This is a joy that will fill your life in such a way as to give you the strength to resist the temptation and heed the discipline of "Thou shalt not". It purifies

your thoughts for no longer do you hunger for the things of the flesh and no longer are you compelled to yield yourself to the frailties human form and thus become a slave. You are not a slave and you were not born into slavery. You were born into the freedom given to you by God. The free will is yours, but it is the choices you make which make the difference. A great war goes on within you, to overcome, to resist and to be at one with your God.

I know in this particular time in which you live there are great temptations, for the evils of life are strong within man. You may think to yourself that this cannot be wrong, but anything that takes you away from God is evil. This is why the first commandment was given: "Thou shalt not" (the discipline that you must rigidly adhere to) "Thou shalt have no other God but me". But man has this terrible habit of making Gods at will; he bows down to his idols of clay and gold, yet profits nothing from them.

Now I would ask you if you have any questions relating to the discussion we have had. (No response from Aquarius group members). Good, so you now know it all and I have no reason to mention this ever again. Yet I dare say I will, time and time again. Then perhaps it is better if I leave you the time to think about what has been said. After you have reheard it, either by your tapes, or by your reading, I know it will contain many things that you thought you heard and did not.

Now I will take my leave of you and hope you have been able to take in all that I have said and see the importance of it, for it is necessary for you to be able to look and understand it. I realise that try as you will, there will be those occasions when you will slip back and fail. I do not mind this and neither do those who minister to you, so long as you are prepared to rise again to continue the struggle. But because I have said this I would become most annoyed if I find there are those, who use my words to gratify their wrong doing, by saying to themselves, "Oh yes, but we are expected to fail so it doesn't matter". They give themselves an excuse to fail, if you will. If you know this, then you also know the discipline that says "Thou shalt not". To fail is one thing, but to use it as an excuse is completely different.

I will bid you farewell and take my leave. Until we assemble again on another one of your days, live in peace, go in peace and love your neighbour as yourself.

Good afternoon and God bless you.

Spiritual Service

Moments tick away and we hardly recognise they have departed from our life. We know not how we have spent them, either in thought or in action and yet each moment that slips away, amounts to hours and days and yet years. Much of man's life is allowed to slip by in this unseemly way, for it is not creative, nor is it loving, it is like a vacuum.

Yet every now and again we suddenly come alive and take action to do something with our lives, whether at work or in play, or coming to the knowledge of God.

But then things seem to slip back into the old pattern of life, where moments go by and nothing worthwhile is produced from that time.

My children, when you come to our side of life and view your earthly life again you will find that much of your life was spent in a non-productive way. Doing nothing and thinking nothing of a creative nature. You will discover you have let a good part of your life pass by, which could have been put to a much better and creative use.

It is also said that an idle mind creates idle thoughts and those who do not keep check of their thoughts soon fall into a state of disrepair which allows all sorts of unfavourable thoughts to enter into their minds. These thoughts are not in any way profitable to the owner, for they can be of a destructive nature, especially if they carry that seed of jealousy or those feelings of hatred. All of this is the poison that not only affects your physical body, but your spiritual body as well.

The tongue is a small member of your body that speaks great or small things, but it is your mind that gives your tongue the utterance of those words. Therefore you will see how very important it is to control your thoughts and to build the strength of your thinking power along the lines of love and peace. Even though at times you may be put to the test by others around you, who do and say things which may cause great annoyance or anger to begin to rise within you. These are the weaknesses my children that you must overcome, for anything of an ugly nature will surely affect your etheric body and transform it into a state of ugliness.

You have heard the saying 'As ugly as sin' and surely this is for all of you to take note of. For the ugliness of that sin marks the soul of those who commit sins, not only that but it eventually transforms the look on their faces and in their eyes. It comes through, just as the brightness of God shines through to those who have a saintly look. Similarly, hatefulness



changes the look on your face and in your eyes, for when the light of compassion has gone from your eyes there is nothing left but a blank expression of self, of hate, or jealousy and greed. This is a mixture that can perform terrible hurt to others and to you.

If I can, I want to show you how the body you wear does not in any way represent the soul that you are. It is true to say that when you make the change call death, you will carry the same likeness of the body as you wear now, but there will be a marked difference. For those who have tried to live their life in pleasing God will find a beauty that is alight within them: a great softness and gentleness. The very essence of your soul is shown by the spiritual reflection upon your face.

I know it is silly of me to expect you to comprehend this when you have not seen what I am speaking about. It is written that you are all in the likeness of God and that is true, but it is not the likeness of the flesh, for the flesh will decay and remain here. It is in the likeness of the spirit that burns within you, because God is spirit. You cannot expect spirit, in any shape or form, to be likened to the flesh for that would be a very poor comparison. It is totally of a different substance in every way and only when you can see this for yourself will you begin to understand. When your spirit eyes are opened in that world that is yet to come for you, you will then see how all those that you knew and loved here on Earth have a kind of lustre about them that you have never seen before. It is a shining gentleness filled with compassion and love.

My children, this is how you are growing and each time your thoughts become enlightened by the power of truth, that lustre begins to shine through so changing your face and nature. You can see the reflection of your soul through your eyes for they have that sympathy, love and sincerity within them. Your face carries the mark of that spirituality which says I am a child of God, for that is what you are all coming to be, the children of God. When this begins to happen you see things in a totally different light and I am sure that you who are here have noticed this. Through your mind and the light that it carries you see and understand things differently. Your way of life and thinking becomes totally changed. It is no longer you as the individual, but you as one of the family of God.

Your heart goes out to all those who are less fortunate than yourself. You would try so hard to put that spiritual virtue within all of your brothers and sisters and yet cannot. Because at this moment in time they have not yet reached that spiritual point where they can accept with their heart and mind, the truth that you have laboured so earnestly to bring them. They are still bogged down in the worldly things and look to the pleasures of Earth to satisfy and gratify the needs of their physical body. You know how wrong it is and the suffering and pain it will bring, not only to them, but also to others who they inflict it on.

Yet you still cannot change the course of their life, for they are not ready to receive what you have. You must see and know there are many of these souls in your world today, but do not be despondent, for there are many, many souls who are right on the borderline, who are asking many questions in their hearts and minds. They ask themselves who they are, what they are and is there really a God? They ask what are they doing here and question whether what they see about them is right. Can pain be the answer to their life? Can tears, hunger and disease be the only outcome when they seek for joy and happiness?

They are waiting for people like you who come along with that bread of Heaven and give to them a few morsels from the Lord's Table, enough to spark their soul with enthusiasm.

They think to themselves “I’ve heard something which is different. What is it? What does it mean? There seems to be something in there which bears the truth, something that I really want to understand”. It is their beginning to the introduction of truth and to their God. You say to them “Listen brother, I would like to introduce you to your Heavenly Father”.

It will be their way of recognising that they have perfect union with their God through prayer, by finding stillness in the silence of their mind and saying “Father it is John, it is Doris, it is Maureen. I have come to ask for your blessing, I have come to ask for your forgiveness.” Knowing always that as surely as you ask so shall He bless and forgive you. It is not the blessing of worldly things you understand. It is not even the blessing that heals your body or someone who you love, but it is the blessing that has a great power within it. It enters into your heart and mind to set afire a great yearning within you to know of his love, to be protected by his truth and shielded from the frailties of the human body that you still wear. Imagine that in an instant of time you could give way to one of those frailties and because of it your whole life is desecrated. “Father, please protect me from myself”.

In a little while, like you, they too become conscious of wanting to do something to repay him and be of service. Yet at this stage they are still blind because their spiritual eyes are yet to open. Yes, they have a deep yearning within them, they want to be another disciple, go out and proclaim his name in the streets. Their love and compassion for their fellow man grows in the same proportion as their love for their God and they cannot hold it back. Yet they cannot find the words to use, for all of this is tied up within them, because their tongue cannot give utterance to a feeling that has not been processed by the mind into words. Yet like you, little by little, they become ever more conscious of those from the realms of light, those who are the Father’s ambassadors of love. He sends them forth saying “Seek out my little ones and teach them of me, fill them with comfort with the food from Heaven that they need. Tell them that if they earnestly desire to give service to their brother then those spiritual gifts shall be theirs”.

So it is that as we sit here now, there is a great noise within Heaven all about us. There is a great noise from those who come from the realms of light, to tend to the little ones of God. To fill them up with good thoughts, with the good meaning of life, with the positive hope of life and you are feeling it now. It is passing through you now, you are experiencing the beginning of that touch of God and it is awakening your soul to who you are. It says “Fear not for there is nothing to fear, even if death should come to you, for life is an endless journey and back home you will come”. He who keeps watch on the city gates shall cry out “Lord, Master, him whom you have sent about your business stands at the city gates”. Remember those words and he will send to you his servants to dress you in the right apparel, those spiritual garbs that you have earned for yourself as a right. Among them will be those who have ministered to you while you have sat here preparing to take on the tools of the spirit so you might give greater service to all about you. They come to minister their love to you and all of those who you have helped by giving them morsels of holy bread from the Lord’s Table. They are there too, giving you their love that your wealth might know no end.

When you look through those eyes of the spirit with this more perfect understanding and awareness of God, you will see and know so much more. You will no longer ask how God prophecies events which are yet to come, for you will know. With your mind crystal clear and perfected into that spiritual child, you will see most clearly the events yet to come.

Yet you are here now preparing for the journey to come and I do not speak of the journey that will take you into the higher life when you pass from here, but I speak to you of that road of service when you leave here. When you are no longer with me, no longer with your brothers and sisters who sit about you, but you are on your own and go forward on that path of service to show you were made of the right metal. On that journey you shall meet many others who will come to you and ask for your help, for your healing, for your prayers. They will believe and it will be so, that God hears you more than them. Your eyes will be open to give that message of comfort and truth from their loved ones and friends, to spur them on.

But you will find obstacles in your way, for no path of service is easy, especially when you go forth alone. There is always that little bit of doubt within you, always that feeling that maybe no one will come to stand up and give that truth, as it has been given to you. Maybe when you go to someone who is in need and they say to you, if not in words but in feelings, "Help me, help me", maybe you will not know how to help. Yet these things are always there to challenge you, for if the challenge was not there, then what good would it all be. Always on every occasion you must prove yourself to your God, that in spite of your own doubts and fears you go forth and present yourself; always knowing that the work is done in and through you, but never by you.

If your faith and your courage is such, you will never be left alone. You will never be let down, for those who love you, who come to walk in your life with you, will always be there. But as many times as this happens, it will never clear away the doubts and fears before you take a service or you give healing. Wherever you carry out God's work, those doubts will always be there, for it is the challenge to overcome, to see whether you have the courage and the faith to stand up for your God.

In a little while you will all be experiencing the various ways in which your teachers and helpers will use you. Some of you will experience control, others will experience inspiration, clairvoyance or healing. You will experience them all in due course. Some will go faster in one thing than another, but it is all part of the flowering of your spirit and the opening of your mind. If you seem to be a little backward, a little slow, do not worry, do not become anxious and do not think you are unworthy or anything of this nature. It is designed as the pathway for you, until you are ready to make the change from the un-seer to the seer and from listener to the doer. All this will be for you in due course.

Now I will leave you. Farewell, farewell.

Man's Unjust Laws

My children, for a long time now I have been endeavouring, with others, to inject in you something of those greater values of life, which are to be found in the spiritual version of life; something of the laws of God. Had you been listening to the earlier Bible reading (John 15 verses 12 to 27) you would have found a great deal about the laws of God.

I have spoken on many different matters over the weeks relating to this truth that must inspire and guide each one of you, realising nothing will happen, unless you are prepared to put it into practice by living your lives according to that law.



We have given you to understand that by living according to this law, you have a greater life yet to come. It is a life that will be filled with immeasurable joy of the many different experiences, being set free from fears, doubts and anything that is ugly or painful. One that makes the life you have now look very dim and dingy.

We realise much of what we have said, relating to this path we wish you to walk, has been difficult for you to comprehend. Difficult indeed, to see and believe in that life filled with those treasures you will never find here. For man's determination to proceed with his life along his own particular way, which is basically looking after himself alone, does not give him anything which is of true value. Though he may succeed materially several times over, he is still the loser in the long run.

You have a saying in your life, which says you should not mix politics with religion. However, I cannot divulge the truths that I have without being involved in the politics of your lives or of the world. For in many ways, they are in opposition to the will and to the laws of God, and God will have his way. Laws are made in your time by Parliament, which few people take much notice. Even fewer consider where they will lead them, in the future. All these laws seem to be set to one end, for the profit of him who has most and for the downfall of him who has least.

I wish to make some comparisons in order to show you the two different ways of life. You know something of the Parliamentary power that allows laws to be passed which have not been to the good of the common people. Indeed some have caused much heartache and suffering. For example, there are more people who do not have a place to dwell and are forced to live on the streets. There are more people who are unemployed because of policies to reduce spending in order to control inflation, but at whose expense? It is only at the expense of the working man.

Your health care system is biased; with those able to pay the most receiving the best and fastest treatment through the private sector. It is good for the man who has the money to pay, but little hope to the man who has not.

There are also the heavy burdens placed upon the poor and lifted from the rich, regarding Poll Tax. The bargain sale of nationalised industries has led to price increases which the poorer man struggles to pay.

There is also an attack upon the old and upon those who will be pensioners themselves one day. For you who are young must ferret to purchase some kind of an insurance, which will provide an income in your old age. Those who are too old to have this kind of policy have to rely on the State. This is not something the State gives them freely; it is what they have paid into it over their lives. But when the present generation has faded away those who remain will be left to their own devices, to provide for their old age. But if you are unemployed and you cannot afford to live, as it is now, where do you find the money to purchase that kind of security? What will happen when those same people arrive at the door of old age? Where will their money come from? Where will they find any kind of security?

These laws are not made for the average man, but always for the rich. Schools have also had their funding reduced. All of this is not conducive to the laws of God. I am not in any way advocating a Labour Government, or any other kind of Government. I have no doubt there are weaknesses in all political parties, for man and his frailties are in every way part of the pattern of his life.

Is this the way that God wants his children to live? I want you to remember God said that all His children are equal and you are all His children. Because you are all equal, you are all part of the life that He has given you. No man should be treated differently from another, regardless of his colour or his religion. All should be equal. God did not only provide land for those who are wealthy, for by what right do they have that land? I realise that the system of laws that you now have has been built up, generation upon generation, but they are nonetheless unjust. They are not laws of God's making and as I have said to you earlier that God will have his way.

Many years ago, and perhaps there are some here now who will recall, I said the foundation of communism was beginning to crack and one day it would fall and the great wall would fall. At that time there was no indication of that ever happening, yet almost overnight these things took place. God knew that in order to bring His laws into being he must remove that object because it was contrary to His law. At that same time I also said there would come a time when the finances of man and the 'God' he worshipped would also fall and be no more. For the law of God does not make way for money. It is not a good thing to build upon, for it encourages the greedy and denies the poor their rights.

Therefore it has always been God's intention to bring this world to that point of spiritual understanding where he may introduce his laws into your life. Many of his laws are found in the Bible, such as "Thou shalt not steal, thou shalt honour thy mother and father, thou shalt not commit adultery, thou shalt not kill, and thou shalt have only one God." We realise man has these, but he breaks them and does not live according to them, because he cannot see any purpose in doing so.

It has taken thousands of years to come to this point in time when man seems to be becoming more conscious of help for the needy. Indeed, you have seen something of this with the poorer nations who have been in poverty and starving. You have seen it with the victims of war and even now in Russia. But at all times, man wanted something in return, because he was looking for profit, either by money, land or trading rights. There was nothing given with a good spiritual heart.

It is God who supplies all of mans' needs. True, man must work in order to bring these things into being. Even so, he may work as hard and as long as he wishes, but nothing would be provided unless God granted it. That is to say, all the food that you eat and all the materials which make your world what it is. Therefore, man has prospered and gone along the path of materialism a lot faster than he has the path of spirit and spirituality.

You cannot travel along the path of materialism without taking into account the spirituality that is required by each individual, in order to keep a balance of things in the world and to uphold justice for all mankind. God has ever been mindful of these things and over the course of the years has been working towards bringing that light of salvation to his children, by implanting within their minds the laws and the truth of those laws that give real justice.

So you have witnessed over the course of your short lives, something of the workings of God, hidden from man and yet made manifest. You have begun to see the change that is coming in the world and all these events are to happen, if the world is to become as God intended.

There are still other obstacles that have yet to be moved, for other nations have roots of hatred within them, poisoned by the years that have passed between their nation and others. They too are growing with wealth and growing in unity that is something that did not happen before. In the Eastern countries there was always division in the Arab world, but now that is slowly beginning to change, but the old hatreds remain.

In the next four to five years, you are to witness and see great events that are to change your world still further. Much of this will not be to man's liking, but it will be man's inhumanity that will inflict it on others. At the same time, it will act as a lesson for future generations, because the world itself will be in turmoil. But always out of suffering something new is born, like a woman who suffers the pain of childbirth and yet, out of it comes a son or a daughter, bringing her great joy and filling her heart with a new kind of peace.

It is the same for the world at large because the suffering that will happen at that time will be a new birth for man. It will hold in its fold many of the laws that God has always intended man to live by. Man will then be ready and willing to grasp at those laws and live by them, in peace with his fellow man

Do not forget the prophecies of Jesus. For he has said, "Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the Earth" and so shall it be. There will be a new life born to all and it will not depend on wealth, ambition, greed and the status of one country over another country. Neither will it be according to the rulers of the land, for a new spirit will enter man. It will be the spirit of God and truly it will cry, "Abba, Father!" and truly man will rule himself, according to that spirit within.

I have said God is the provider of all the needs of man and this too will become very clear. Not like today, where man in his greed takes great pride in possessing more than he needs, thus draining the world of its resources, but rather man will take only his needs. For the indwelling spirit of God will teach him that by the bread of faith, peace and love he has been fed. Out of this comes his joy of living in a world that is free from disease and free from brutal violence of every description. Peace shall rule the land and joy shall visit the hearts of all men.

All men will work for each other, for in that time it will be possible. No man will lay aside more than he needs, or accuse his neighbour of not working hard enough. All men will be united in that spirit of God. The council of God shall rule the hearts of all men and He who we call Lord and Master shall truly be your King. The world you have now shall be no more, but shall have changed and gone away.

You my children, who sit here, may say to yourselves, "What of us? For if this turmoil is to happen, will we be taken? Will our lives be taken in that turmoil?" I say again to you, "Ten thousand may fall at your right side and ten thousand at your left side, but it shall not come unto thee, for I am with you, sayeth the Lord." If any of you should make the change called death, it shall be natural. It shall be because it is the time, whether it is through disease or accident, it is the time. You will come to us and be one of the many, many legions of Christ's soldiers, who come in that hour to bring an end to the terrible violence that happens then.

I tell you these things, not to frighten you, not to make you full of fear, for that is not the purpose. But there is a saying, that to be forewarned is to be forearmed. It is to show to you who are gathered here the great importance of the work that the Master calls you to. This is why we say that you must change; you must become a new creature. You must let the old creature die, for that belonged to yesterday. You belong to tomorrow. You belong to the new world. You belong to 'a new set of values'; new set of laws which will govern over you. You have work to do in all of this, so draw yourselves away from fear, for fear is your enemy and always has been.

Fill yourself with the courage and strength that comes from the truth of God. You must bind yourselves together in true friendship and love. On another occasion I am going to deal with this, to make you conscious of your duty towards God, yourself and those who assemble here each week.

So my children, the time has come for me to say farewell. Hopefully you will listen to all that has been said and absorb it. I realise it raises many questions in your minds, but be patient for now for I cannot reveal more than I have told you at this time.

Good afternoon and God bless each one of you.

Love Thy Neighbour

Reading: Matthew 5

Good Afternoon and God bless you my children

It is written, "Except your goodness is greater than the Pharisees you shall not enter the Kingdom of Heaven." There are many that say to me that this is not so, because when you make the change called death you enter the Kingdom of Heaven. They believe wrongly that the spirit spheres are the Kingdom of Heaven, but it is not so.

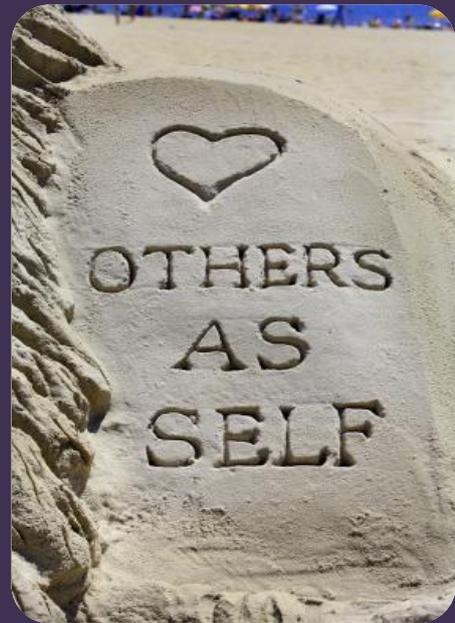
The Kingdom of Heaven is the ultimate goal that you have, but there are seven spheres for you to travel through before you approach there. Yet there are those who gather on Earth and have done so since the beginning of time, who when making the change called death, enter directly into the Kingdom of Heaven. For they are the souls who give up their place especially to come here to teach and help their brothers with the words of light, truth and guidance, so they may not continually go astray and thus enter the poverty of the soul.

They come to point them towards towards the light that shines from the Kingdom of Heaven. They give up much in order to come here and do just this.

Many times I have spoken to you of those souls on other spheres in the universe, whose lives are totally different from yours. So far removed are they that you cannot even begin to understand. If I were to describe their life to you, you would probably think it must be extremely boring. For you need entertainment of different kinds to fill your lives with some kind of purpose and excitement. For it is what you see as being needful to you, but there are those in that sphere of life, who would not dream of doing or even searching for that kind of entertainment. Boredom does not come to them, for it is just a weakness of man. It's a weakness that, yet again, he must learn to overcome and in good time he will do this. They are steadfast in the ways of peace and love, and their way of life is filled with joy and pleasure. It is an existence that I could not begin to explain; for there are no words I could use to explain it properly.

Question from Hafed:

Why do you think that I keep reminding you and bring this picture to you? Have you any idea of the reason why I do this?



Answer from group member:

To encourage us and to make us think beyond what is in front of us right now.

Hafed:

Yes, it is quite so. It is to show you the difference, the distance and the journey that you are on in order to go back home. It is a vision that I place in your hearts, not only for you to see the difference which lies between you, but hopefully to inspire hope within all of you. It was never placed there for you to grow despondent at the journey that still lies ahead. I know the donkey that cannot see the carrot refuses to walk, but in you the journey is always renewed and hope always flows freely. Yes, despair will surely be thrown across your path, in which you can become enmeshed and held back. There are many of those from the lower realms who seek to put your journey at an end, but God who loves you all, calls to His faithful and does not leave you alone. He sends forth His angels of light to give you the inner strength to lift yourselves up and raise your minds above the earthly things that you may see the vision anew, to refresh your souls.

We gather together each week along this earthly path and I, as your teacher, wish you to know that I come to you at the command of him whom I call Lord and Master, who loves you. I tell you this not to grow in importance in your eyes, for that is wrong. I tell you this so you may grow to trust my words and know that because they are not mine, they are true. They are filled with the promise that is held for each and every one of you. There must surely come a time when you will stand as one of the servants of God and preach the truth to your fellow man. In order to do so, you must know what the truth is and you must also grow in spiritual stature within yourself, that no challenge from the lower realms can defeat your purpose and cause you to fall. No frailty within you, no root can rise up and blind you to the truth. No temptation can stand before you and defeat you.

At the moment all these things are there within you and so little by little, I teach you in that express and desired hope that you may free yourselves from all, which holds you fast to the Earth.

So this afternoon I would like to talk about one of the commandments “Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.” I would ask you for your explanation, even though it may appear to explain itself, but what do you think? What do you feel? Would any of you care to voice an opinion on this?

Answer from group member:

We should be in harmony with one another and to understand one another, even when being provoked. We should be diplomatic in all that we do and come together in peace.

Answer from group member:

To treat everyone with whom you come in contact with, in the same way that you would want to be treated yourself. Not how you are treated, but how you would want to be treated.

Answer from group member:

I would say it is being able to put yourself into their shoes and see things from their point of view, so you truly understand them.

Hafed:

All these things you said are just and true and yet there is more to be seen; more to be known.

You may react to what I am about to say by asking, "Who can do this?" It is something that I realise cannot be done in the world as a whole. Yet still it is for you to make it your goal, for it embraces many of the qualities of the spirit of God which He has given to his children so that they may unfold, as they grow nearer to Him in spiritual wisdom.

The prophet Mohammed gave a more explicit answer to the commandment "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself." They are not just words for you to know the meaning of. They are meant to be practiced fully in your life. To love thy neighbour as thyself means to share all your life with him. It means to give him the same, as you would hope he would give you. To share with him your bread or whatever else he does not have. You would share your food, your water and your home. You would give him your love.

Now I realise that in the world today it cannot be so, because the ways of man has made it impossible for this to happen (practiced by everybody). But it does not mean to say that your heart must be unclean because of the laws of man. But rather the truth should purify your heart, so you may see that your brother is equal to you in every way. So you may do whatever you can to help his plight, not just simply to guide him in the truth that God has given you, but also to be prepared to share what you have with him. Therefore you must reach that level of spiritual love that makes this possible.

If you were to say these things to people, they would laugh at you. Perhaps they would say cruel things, for they would not understand. But when we talk about the Kingdom of Heaven, these are the qualities of the soul you need to grow towards, to know that you are indeed on the path to Heaven.

It is not something bound up in words it is much, much more than this. It is a feeling of being at one with your brother. It is a spiritual link, a spiritual bond, which cannot be broken. We put into your care those who are weaker than you and in need of help. For the very poorest of man (materially) who possesses the zeal of God, will be the richest among those who have much and yet have nothing, for they do not know God.

You are coming to that awakening, where you are able to feel and understand something of the greatness of God's love. You have a long way to go to fulfil that love completely within you. When it is so, you will understand fully why the way of life that others live in the spheres are far removed from you, do so with the greatest of joy and pleasure. They are freed from the daily toil that you rush to each morning. They are freed from the ambition of achieving things, in the worldly sense. They are freed from the worry of financial troubles. Neither do they have the obsessions of the drug taker, the loose woman, the gambler or the drinker.

It is not for you to look down on such people, for you must remember they are your neighbours and these are the weaker ones whom God has referred you to. Therefore, you must help in whatever way you can, even if it is only by remembering them in your prayers and enfolding them in your love. In time, they must grow from that anxiety into the light. Mans' ignorance has created a way of life which has ensnared his children and brought to them great suffering and pain. They must strive to free themselves from those kinds of

desires and you must do what you can to aid them. Those in the lower realms, who were likened to them when they lived here, increase the obsession by bringing to them that craving.

Do not think you are freed from this, for you are not. Perhaps you may have lesser frailties than they but if you do not take care, you too could fall into the snare. For if angels can fall from grace, cannot you? I would think so. So you must always be on your guard against your feelings and thoughts, for they are not always yours. They may have been moulded and created as a pitfall for you by those in the lower realms. So my children, you will begin to see the fight that is there, and how you must raise the zeal of God within you and fortify yourselves with his love and the knowledge that wisdom brings. Above all, you must have the desire to walk in God's laws.

Here you are gathered together in this sanctuary of light, love and healing, which we constantly replenish and repair. To bring that peace so you may come and sit at your Father's footstool and feel his presence. You all have a duty towards each other, just as you have towards your neighbour. You all must realise how you can cause the downfall of your brother or sister who sits here. You see it depends how you are prepared to live your lives and are willing to give yourselves to God.

You must love each other a great deal more than you do now, my children. Your concern for them must be as for your own family, for that demonstrates what love is and that is what God is. After all is said and done, it is that love of God that we are trying to raise up within you, to say nothing of those qualities of Christ. If there is one among you who thinks wrongly of another, then you must go to your God and ask for his forgiveness and aid to cast those thoughts from your mind. For those wrong thoughts provide a door through which those of the lower realms may enter and destroy this temple of light.

My son's life (the medium Douglas Arnold) is always at stake, I want you to realise this. For it is he who they really want to bring down and without him, you can no longer prosper. Through him, the teachers of Christ come. But he is surrounded by the love of God and by the love of Christ and none can enter to destroy him for my Lord would not allow it. He would not permit it.

It is for you my children that I bring these things forward and speak to you of deep things that are in the law of God. If you cannot do these things, one towards the other, how are you to do them to those you do not know? It is from small acorns that great oak trees grow and you are the small acorns we are planting in the vineyard of God, in the hope that you may grow to give shelter to all men. Though you are few in number your truth may grow in the hearts of many, that you may take it into your mind and heart and fill your mouth with those gracious words that come from God.

I tell you no lies my children when I tell you your Holy Father is no longer prepared to accept the ways of man and His will, will be done here on Earth. Already He is taking down the temples that man has built, brick by brick. If they will not listen then He will leave them desolate. You have evidence of this already, for you see that those nations who were strong and great have fallen. The bricks of their great temples of philosophy have been removed. You see it happening all through Europe and through Russia. Because He has chosen to do this with their so-called communist regimes, it does not mean to say that He favours the ways of the West, or the East, or the North or the South.

It is His intention to put His laws in the hearts and minds of every nation so they may live by those laws and may truly know, "Thou shalt have no other God before me. Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt take nothing of thy neighbours." Man will come to understand and live by this law for in his heart will come that new idea of life, new hope that will fashion his thinking. He will no longer desire to own much, rather to share much. No longer desire to receive much, but to give much. No longer prepared to waste his life on idle things, where the devil has his way, but to spend his life in the enjoyment of knowing his brother and his God, creating an existence where all work together to give to each other.

Those who give their lives in pursuit of ownership, desiring to own big houses, big firms, lots of land and much money will suddenly come to the knowledge of what Jesus said 'What shall it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his very own soul'? They will suddenly come to realise how empty, dead and meaningless all their works have become, for they have profited nothing. It will be as though they had been in a trance, whilst they gathered and piled up all the dust of the earth, then worshipped and protected it. Then they awake to see the squalor they are sitting in.

Your gold and your treasure will be each other. Your contentment and your happiness will be in full knowledge of the joy that comes from your brother and that great inner yearning to please each other and your God. "Blessed are they who are pure in heart for they shall see our God, blessed are the meek for they shall inherit the Earth." You will know the true meaning of all of this and you will see its true purpose come alive, like a newness of spirit which will fill you with a new ambition, new dreams and new hopes. You will want to tie your soul to the will of the Lord that you may travel with him wherever he may go. I hope I have been able to plant a few seeds in your mind that will grow up and be fruitful in times to come, so you may clearly understand about the higher set of values and just what they mean.

Farewell beloved, farewell. I journey a little way from you, only a little way, but always know we are there for you.

Faith

Good afternoon, my children.

I greet you in the name of love and in the name of Him who I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one of you.

It is always our privilege to come and address you in this sweet way for I come not on my own, but travel with many other dear souls who join us here on your behalf. During the course of our time together they may draw near to you and open your minds so you may understand to some degree the lesson in hand.



Today my children, I want to continue in that phase of the higher awareness that we have begun: a new set of values. For there is so much in your scriptures which man does not fully understand, indeed he can never understand until he begins to hear the truth from the teachers in spirit. They alone have the new key to open out greater depths of feeling and vision for him.

We have talked about faith on many occasions and I wonder at times whether you truly understand about faith and what faith is. To many it is a belief in God and of course I suppose this is fundamentally true, yet it is so much more than just that. Jesus asks “What is faith?” and says if you had faith such as a mustard seed, you could tell the mountain to be cast into the sea and it would obey you. Surely those of you who believe you have faith must realise that there is so much more to the quality of faith spoken of by Jesus, than the quality of faith that you possess today.

Many people say they believe in God, yet spend their lives doing everything that is against God. Many people say they believe in God and have faith, but when trouble comes knocking on their door, their faith flies out the window. Soon they find the God they had such faith in doesn't exist, for how could he allow these things to happen to them?

Faith then is something more than that quality which they hold. Faith must endure against the storms of life and hold you in a stable position where you may still say “I believe in God”. To achieve that special quality of faith, the knowledge of God must be deep within you. It cannot just be there because you want it to be true, for that is not good enough. For the statement ‘I believe in God’ raises questions such as how deep that belief is and how strong is that faith. It usually depends upon whether the sun is shining in that person's life or whether it is stormy. When they are put to the test God seems to fly from them and they either accuse or deny Him.

Those of you who go a step further and can honestly say “I don't only have faith in God, I **know** that there is a God”, hold a much stronger belief. It is a belief that cannot be shaken,

regardless of what kind of troubles may come your way. Even if you feel hurt and think that God has forsaken you, you can never say “God does not exist.” Once you know that God does exist, then you can never again disbelieve that He is God, creator of all life. This is the next step forward bringing you to that standard or strength whereby you cannot in any way disprove God, or say He doesn’t exist.

None of these qualities of faith will allow you to cast the mountain into the sea. Do we say then, that the words of Jesus are false? That it cannot be? Or do we say that there is another step forward to a greater faith than we have now? Faith is a quality, a substance, a knowing and it holds you in good stead in life. We know all of this, so what is missing from the faith we possess? There is a gulf between the quality of faith that you possess and the quality of faith that Jesus speaks of. You must bridge that gulf with other qualities of the spirit as you go through your life, day by day.

The two faiths are not of the same standard. For example, you would not expect imitation silk to be the same price as real silk. That is the difference between the two faiths – the one that Jesus speaks of and the one that you have, which is inferior. It has to be strengthened – not with more belief, for if you already know that God exists then you cannot strengthen it more than that. It needs to have within its fold, other qualities of the soul. They are the spiritual qualities of **meekness and gentleness, love and humility, forgiveness and understanding**. Each one of them is a spiritual quality, a substance. They are going to build your bridge to span across from one faith to the other. They are going to bring you that point where you are no longer the children of God, but the sons and daughters of God. These are the other spiritual qualities that you must build within your souls and raise them up so you become complete. If you look at these qualities you will discover that each one of them is of a creative nature. They have the power to create.

If you think about the virtue humility which comes to you and makes you less high minded, less of a bragger, more sincere, more humble. It is a strong quality, for no one can serve God unless they are humble. It is a fundamental strength you need in order to build the foundation of the soul that is to become the son and daughter of God. If you look at the quality of forgiveness, here again is another creative energy for good, which enriches your soul and brings to you that greater awareness of who you are. Look at love, another creative energy. It brings happiness and joy into your life and the lives of others. None of these qualities I have mentioned have a destructive element in them.

All of these are the qualities you need in order to grow and span the gulf that lies between you and those sons and daughters of God, where you will have that faith such as a mustard seed. When you have accomplished all these things, when you have received these spiritual gifts to the degree that they are constantly with you, they are your armour against the frailties and temptations of life. They rid you of all thoughts of a destructive nature. Thoughts which are not necessarily evil but are not good, where you think and speak wrongly about others without really knowing, because you feel a little spiteful or jealous towards them. If those same qualities of love, humility and understanding are in you, you cannot have those frailties of spitefulness, jealousy and hatred. They would have long gone.

So you see that there is a vast challenge that lies before you all. The more you become aware of these things and open yourself out to learning about them, then the wiser are and the greater your gifts, until you reach that point where miracles are possible through you. You are then capable of allowing the God creative spirit to flow through you and do

whatever is necessary. If you lay your hands on a sick person now to give them healing their illness will hopefully respond, but if instant healing (miracles) are sought then it has to be with that flow of God-power, through you. This can only be done when those other spiritual flowers have been raised up in your mind and heart. You must be capable of putting them to use and letting yourselves be used by the holy power of God, which cannot flow through an imperfect instrument. It just cannot be done. It would be like trying to get a light from your electricity system without using a bulb. The power would flow as far as it could but would then stop.

This is where the pitfalls begin and where the struggle lies. Your physical nature fights against the spiritual nature, which is the real you. There is a constant struggle, because one is yearning for the worldly things and the other for spiritual things, depending upon your nature. You are here to rise above and overcome that physical nature. It is no good saying "The struggle is too great for me, I cannot do it." You can. You see, this is the awakening that comes when you have built your bridge across the gulf that lies between your strength of faith now and the faith that Jesus spoke about.

It is the awakening of you so you will no longer say "It can't be done, I can't do it", because you will know within you that you can do it. Being ever conscious that you must motivate events with the power of your mind. Because your mind has been allowed to grow in that spiritual way which holds that creative energy, you must put it to use. Don't say or even think that it cannot be done, for to do this is to say that God can't do it. The power that you seek comes from God, not you. In as much as you are asking God to do this, you are now aware and conscious of the role you are to play if God is to be able to do it by allowing His power to be channelled through you.

When Jesus performed his miracles and did such things as walking on water and producing food from out of nowhere, it was done by the power of God flowing through him. It was the manipulation of the conditions around Him to bend them to the will of God. Can you imagine walking on water? Can you see how it could be done? Of course you can't because it is beyond you to even understand it. Yet it was done by the right strength of thought, by believing that with God all things are possible and allowing His power, that creative energy, to change the laws of physical nature on Earth to the will of God. Many, many time that is done.

You see it in instant healing, where those who are pronounced beyond help by the medical profession, suddenly rise up and are made whole. They are so, because the very conditions of that illness have been changed by the power of creative energy of life, to renew those parts which were diseased. These are the things that you must keep in your minds as you are approaching those qualities of meekness, gentleness, love and understanding. It is these qualities that blend the forces of nature to the forces of God to make miracles happen. You don't have to understand how it is done. You just need to have the ability to say that it can happen.

I said earlier that you have to know God exists with an absolute certainty, with no shadow of doubt in your mind at all. This then is the same strength of mind and energy that you must feel when asking for a miracle to occur.

You must be able to see and develop that spiritual eye which allows you to see and change the bodily condition in your mind's eye. Changing and curing an ailing body by pushing away the disease or affliction.

We want you to have growing certainty, without doubt, that God is able to do this. When you are healing a condition of the body, to lay your hands upon them and know that you are taking away that condition. The power of God has the ability to dematerialise any forms of disease, like cancer or even AIDS. There is nothing that cannot be taken away by that energy of God. This is the belief that you must have and it must be so strong that no doubts whatsoever can come into your mind and suggest other things. Thoughts like "It can be done, but I am not good enough", must be banished for they are weaknesses which stop God's power being channelled through you. It can be done because it is God who is doing it, not you. It matters little what you can do.

These are the gifts of the spirit that you are growing towards and becoming aware of. The more you strive to achieve one of these gifts, the nearer you become to the realisation of all that I have been saying, where all things are possible. **All things are possible!** So day by day, as you go about your lives there are tests placed in your way. You may use your understanding, and the degree of the spiritual gift to it's fullness, or fail, according to your mind and your light of spirit.

You must take greater notice of what you think, what you say and how you act. For the subject we speak of now is not to be treated lightly. It is the fulfilment that you are seeking for, not only coming closer to God, but by knowing who you are and performing the works of God, that they might be performed through you by the grace of His holy spirit.

We must start by looking and challenging what we have done and said during the course of the day. Have we acted in a spiritual manner that God expects of us or have we said or done for our own selfish reasons? Some of the time you will be sure. Much of the time you will not know, but will come to know, through the constant challenge of life. Each time you will see more clearly and understand in a more perfect way, so that you may say to yourselves "Yes, I did that for the right reasons." Little by little, you will find that the understanding of these things is clearer within you. You will be able to speak on topics in a way that you could never do before, because they are in your mind and they have found words. It will bring you a little closer to the other side of that gulf which you are trying to span.

So my children, I want you to think about those things, for each day that goes by does not return and each lost opportunity is gone forever and cannot be repeated. You are the master creator of your own life, and the energies and the forces you use are of your choosing, out of your free will. So choose wisely and consider well what energy you will apply. Will it be one of a creative nature, or will it be one of a destructive nature? These are the things that you must segregate and use.

We all know which ones we should use for the best, but very often we find ourselves doing the reverse thing, by carrying out our will at the expense of God's will. This is not generating anything of any real value within you.

Have you any questions that you would like to ask? For I know how difficult it was for me to explain it and if there are things that you do not understand, I perhaps can help you with them now.

Question:

Are you saying that because conditions were not as coarse years ago as they are now, that we are all less spiritual at this time?

Hafed:

No, I am not saying this that at all. I am saying that although your conditions now are more difficult and more course that is not the reason why you have this obstacle of trying to find how to become more spiritual. They were no more spiritual in those days than you are now.

Question:

I don't understand what the obstacle is now compared to then.

Hafed:

The obstacle is the same; it was never any different.

Question:

I found difficulty linking last week's lesson to what you have given us today. I thought we were talking about it being different in those days.

Hafed:

Only different in as much as in those days the Earth wasn't polluted. The minds of men were not so polluted and this is the difference between the two worlds. Of course at that time they led simpler lives. They did not have the advancements of science that you have today, but neither did they have the pollution that you have today. Those advancements have changed the thinking and beliefs of man, regarding God and life after death. Does that suffice as an answer for you?

Comment:

Yes, I think I was mixing it up with the talk on healing, when we discussed why it is different today to the way it was then.

Hafed:

Are you referring to the miracles that happened years ago?

Group member:

Yes.

Hafed:

That is right. You see, if you look at those miracles that happened, you must ask yourself "Who did they happen through?" Do you understand me? They were God's servants, they were prophets and holy men and of course, there was Jesus himself, who was the greatest healer the world has ever known.

Question:

Are we too polluted now to have people of that spiritual calibre?

Hafed:

No you are not, you are indeed all growing towards that end, but it is what you must learn. It cannot be given to you, it just doesn't happen like that. It is what is in you, what type of person you are, how much light and love you have within you. These are the things that matter.

Question:

If we have prophets today, as they had in those days, perhaps it would turn the world around?

Hafed:

It never did so in their day and I have no doubt that it wouldn't in this day. If the Lord Jesus were to appear on the streets of London today, preaching and healing, He would come to the same end. They would be trying to put Him in a mad house. Or those who saw him as a friend would try to push Him towards the kind of life that they have, where greed, position and money are concerned. They would surely try to put an end to Him. I don't think they would be any more prepared to stay, listen, learn and change. I think it would be the same.

Question:

Are there people walking the Earth today who have reached that perfect state?

Hafed:

The son of God? To be the son of God – yes there are those on Earth, but they do not advertise the fact, for they have other things to do and it is not yet the will of God to use them in that way.

Question:

They are biding their time?

Hafed:

Biding their time is perhaps wrong for they are doing the work that they are here to do. A work that man cannot understand, by dispersing bands of evil and bringing light to those places that are caught up in darkness through the power of evil. Except that they should do this then little by little the evil and darkness would grow and spread across the entire world you live in. It would envelop every mind and every heart and you would all become as violent and sick as the next man. Indeed, it would put an end to free will for there would be no spiritual progression and that is what free will is really there for, to allow you to progress. You understand me?

Comment from group member:

Yes, you've made it very clear, thank you.

Hafed:

Does anyone else wish to ask a question?

Comment from group member:

It seems to me that the greatest thing we must grasp is the power of love. We must love at all times.

Hafed:

That is right, but it is not just a question of knowing that love exists. We must use and become part of it because love is an energy for good. It is a creative energy so all things around you will be created in the same mould of love and bring peace and joy not only to you but to those who link with you. It is a God power and if you can grasp that my son and put it to use, you are a long way indeed towards the fulfilment of becoming the son of God.

Question:

How do you balance what we are seeking, which is a road to perfection in a materialistic world? Surely we are constantly contaminated by materialism?

Hafed:

Yes you are constantly contaminated with it, but what you must do is strike a balance. You know what is right and you know what is wrong and you must also realise how far you are willing to go down the wrong road, as very often your work and life require you to do. When you reach that point, you must decide which way you are going to go and it is your decision. This is really what we have been talking about, when we spoke to you about those spiritual qualities that you are to win and the ones that you cannot win by continuing to exercise the materialistic law that is doing or bringing injustice to others around you.

I never said it would be an easy road, I have always said it is very hard. I have always said that you would have questions and decisions to make that are not going to be easy. Perhaps now you can realise how far this polluted world has gone, for it is not just polluted with chemicals and radiation, but it is also polluted where thinking and greed are concerned. This is what I mean when I say it depends on how far along that road you are prepared to go. What you must eventually do is to stop and ask, "Do I follow my Father and exercise His laws or do I follow those who are my superiors and exercise their laws?" The answer for you must be that when they make the change called death, they are going to have to pay the full price and if you are tarred with the same brush, you too will have to pay in the full price.

This is where the conflicting thoughts arise. Your earthly life is bound up with the substance of materialism, which provides you with a higher standard of living. You cannot see how to reject it even though it is against your Father's will. Because to reject it and walk in his light and in his love, often means that your standard of living will fall. Yet what would have been given to you is that spiritual quality which is worth more than anything you can have in the world at large and puts you one step nearer to bridging that gulf. This is always the question that stands before all of you.

Suppose you are hungry, have no money and times have been hard and you see someone drop a purse. You pick it up and it is filled with money. What do you do? Do you say my needs are greater, or do you run after the person and give it back? These are the challenges that are there and will be there in many different ways that are not so clear cut. Perhaps in ways that you can ease your mind by excusing yourself on other conditions or reasons and believing that you are in the right.

So, you see, as you go through life you are called to face many problems. God has not called you together to do the will of Satan, because Satan is very devious and he always challenges by playing on your weaknesses. God has called you together that you may be strong, find

His love and seek to fill the minds of men and women with His laws and with His love, so justice may prevail

This my children is what you are involved in, make no mistake, and you will come to see and understand this more clearly as the years roll by and as you progress and go forth to do his work on that path of service.

You will do that. Patience is what you need, so I will bid you farewell and God bless each one of you and hopefully we have dropped a few seeds in your mind that will take root, spring up and make you more in the likeness of God's Son.

Farewell, Farewell.

The Golden Age

Good afternoon, God bless you, my children.

It is very pleasant to come together once again and sit in this atmosphere of peace and love; to see so many of you striving to understand what God is and who you are.

Since you have become more acquainted with your God, I suppose there are moments in your lives when you find it difficult to keep your feet upon the pathway that He has asked you to follow. Difficult in the sense of being able to uphold and follow His laws and though maybe at times you break those laws in a small way, it still makes you feel a little sad or even hurt.



It is all to be expected and there is no shame in not being able to uphold those spiritual laws in your lives. For the greater your striving, the better you will understand how best to pursue the way set before you and how to meet the challenge that comes from your lower self, which you often bow down before.

It is a challenge that comes from your weaker self and you know it to be wrong. As I have said, there is no shame attached to this; the shame only comes if you do not try to overcome it. For the more you gather the qualities of truth and love in your lives, the greater shall be your strength to meet the challenge each time it appears. These things are with you for that very purpose, to teach you and to strengthen you, so you may come face to face with the reflection of the truth in you. To allow you to decide, once and for all which way you are going to travel and whether it is with or against the wind. For branches bend when the wind comes, else they will snap and so it is with you, my children. You too must bend with the wind, else you will snap. In you is growing a very delicate flower of faith and the storms of life that blow against it can be very damaging if you do not take care.

Many times we have told you of the different spiritual virtues that we are striving to raise up within you. Not only are these going to change you, but will add to you the fabric of the spirit which will garb you in a new awareness of life. It is written in your scriptures "I have cast you all in the same mould and that mould is in my likeness", so God has made each and every one of us in His likeness. Not in the likeness of physical flesh and bone, but fashioned us in the spirit that He is. Jesus speaking to the woman at the well said "There comes a time when your Father and my Father no longer wishes for man to pray to Him in temples made with hands, but to pray to Him in spirit and in truth, for your heavenly Father is spirit'.

When you sit here you recognise one another by the way you look or by the name you have been given, but how do you see God and how do you see yourself? There is no comparison you know, between the reflection of yourself in the mirror and the real you. I will offer an example so you might begin to see something of what I mean. If you hold a seed of a flower in the palm of your hand and look at it – such a tiny mite of a thing, it is almost impossible to

realise that from such a tiny speck a flower will grow bearing the majesty of God in all its beauty. It is designed in a special way that cannot in any way be imagined by looking at that tiny seed's appearance. Where does the power come from? Where is the life that is in it? It is almost by magic that these things happen. The end product is a beautiful thing that has been raised up from Mother Earth by the power and grace of God. The seed that you see is not the thing it is going to be, and that is like you who sit here now. What you are now is not what you are going to be. None of you can in any way realise what is going to transform from you having lived here in this world. You cannot imagine what love and all those other spiritual values are going to transform you into, when they raise you up to your full and beautiful potential.

If you had never seen a flower before and somebody had placed a seed in your hand and tried to tell you what was going to become of it, it would be impossible to comprehend. Even if you allowed your imagination to run wild you could never have captured the truth about that tiny seed because it was out of reach of your mind. Then how can you see what is to become of you? Is that not also light-years away from your thinking? If all this is true, what about of God? How do you measure, by the yard or foot of your mind, the substance and being of God who has created all these things? There is no way that man, no matter how clever, could ever begin to have those thoughts and ideas fashioned in his mind as to what is to transform from you and what God has already transformed into. It is beyond you, you could not begin to guess. When it comes to unravelling the mysteries of life and the power locked up in a tiny seed, the scientist with all his knowledge and skills is totally lost. For there is no way at all he could make a tiny seed such as this, least of all put within it the power to transform itself into a beautiful flower.

I tell you these things because I want you to capture the full image of those words and what they are trying to paint for you. I realise how difficult this is, but hopefully I have given you some kind of a yardstick by which to measure yourself and what is to be; and of God which is far beyond the ability of your mind.

All these things are there to point man in the right direction. To enable him to see and say to himself "I accept all these things" and yet he never gives a thought to how they come into being, or why. Neither does he consider the greater and wiser power that is in existence, which has created and designed all these things. In itself it is the evidence of God that cannot in any shape or form be disputed and yet it is hardly ever noticed.

In many ways nature teaches us many things. It not only reveals the nature of God that is within, but also how we should be and how we are going to change. It is in a way that you cannot see but nonetheless changing. This is why I spoke to you in the beginning about facing up to the frailties within you. You all have different frailties that you must strive to overcome. Do not feed them by giving them pride of place in your life, but deny them with all the strength and energy that you can muster. I realise that you cannot win every time, for the weaker man always falls to the stronger man, but we are not referring to physical strength, so that law can be reversed. We are speaking of spiritual strength and that law can win for you every time.

Though you are blessed with many of God's truths you are still blind to the things around you. You have learned to see them in a different way from what they really are. You miss the point that they are trying to reveal to you. You are looking for contentment and happiness and yet keep running down the wrong path that leads only to your misery. Time

and time again you run down that road only to come to grief, until you learn. You ask yourself “Has this not happened before? Did I gain anything that I really wanted or did I lose sight of the things that were so precious to me?” It has never been God’s will that His children should live in misery, poverty or disease. It is always mans’ will through following the wrong laws of greed, jealousy and hatred that has set these things in motion.

It is written in the scriptures that the meek will inherit the Earth. When you sit and think about that it looks impossible for where are the meek now? How long is this going to take – forever? It is greatly misunderstood for while the Earth is in its present condition the meek can never inherit it and this planet can never be as God wants it to be. But those words were not said in vain for the mystery of them is like the flower and the seed. It is hidden from your eyes, hidden from your mind.

It is also written that in the time of Aquarius the children of light shall be born. If you link the two together we are speaking about the same thing. We are speaking about the meek who will inherit the earth. The children of light are not babies who are waiting to be born but are indeed those who are already living.

Through the wisdom and truth of God many have captured that meekness, that childlike manner. The child, once again, that is totally unknown to you as you try to see and understand with your mind’s eye. Even though that child has already begun to be born within you. For out of the womb of misery will be born the children of light – the meek.

In the past I have told you about the change that is to come into the world. I spoke to you first about the great upheaval that must take place in the world. Out of this upheaval shall come forth the meek, for many of those who have been through wars, and experienced great terror and fear, are meek afterwards.

I know a lot of you are too young to have been through the last world war, but I am certain you heard from others about the great brotherhood among each nation who were at war with Germany. There was a friendship that grew up between neighbours and those whom they did not know, which is not manifest in your world today. They were all willing to help each other. It was because of the calamity and the great fear that was there in the war days with the bombing. Out of that evil they learned to reach into themselves and found a kind of comfort in companionship with each other – a kind of meekness is created. Man runs amok with his instruments of destruction, tearing down people’s homes and lives and brings them to their knees in fear. When they are able to raise their heads again, it is as one who is humble and thankful to God for bringing them through the night.

I have spoken of a time that is to be which is greater in fear and destruction than ever before. Those who come out of all of that be the meek. It has been said that the Lord Jesus will return again and so it shall be. In that time, shall grow a great bond between all men, a great love shall enter their hearts and a great cry to their God for salvation. It will be as in the very beginning of time when man lived in a state of being far removed from what you know now. The wise ones called this period “The Golden Age”. It is written that there is to be a thousand years of peace during this time. This is the time of which I speak and it will be completely the reverse to the world you now know. In that time the power locked up in a tiny seed of the flower and the trees, shall be let loose and the Earth will be filled with life again.

Man will be raised up as friend and neighbour and will know why they must walk according to the laws of God and not in accordance their own wants, desires and greed, which has brought the world to a near catastrophe of total destruction. In that time they shall know these things and thank their God that they have been saved from them, for except it be for God no flesh could live on Earth.

A new kingdom will be raised up with a new order of life, a new law which will stand fast in the hearts and minds of man. For the trees shall bear their fruit and man shall no longer sup at the table with meat, but will eat the fruits of the Earth. The birds of the air will be truly free and fear nothing. For no fear shall be in the hearts of all life in that time. This is the time when the lion will lay down with the lamb and there shall be no anger between them. Man shall not work for gain or for treasure. Neither shall there be one man above another other, telling him what to do and where to go.

There shall be no Government, only the ruler in your heart, which will be God. He shall come and dwell with His children, in their midst. They will work for each other and not for themselves. The kingdom that they build shall be blessed with peace, there shall be no more of the anguish that exists between man. No more shall there be rape of children and taking of life for all of that will no longer exist.

No man shall say "This house is mine. I own it" or "I will fence off this field and no man shall enter, because it is my land." All men will know that everything belongs to all; there is no one who owns more than another, because God has given it to all. Man will not have to strive for food; neither shall he have contaminated land or water, for all will be sweet and life giving.

It will be a totally different world. A world where neither the heat of summer, nor the harshness of winter shall cause you discomfort or pain. Where disease will be banished never to return again. All which is necessary for that better life shall be yours. You will then know what freedom really is, for you will not be confined in one place, neither shall your mind be inhibited from reaching out and grasping greater truths than you have ever known before. When a man takes a woman to be his wife, it truly will be for life. Their love will be for always and their children shall be their blessing. They shall raise them in the sight of their God according to how God has instructed.

There shall be no more death, as you know it. For when death comes to you now your body is buried and those who love you are then separated from you, for your spirit can no longer be seen. But in that life and time, because of the spiritual light that will emanate, the physical body as you now know it will take on a different softness and texture. It will be one more in keeping with the spirit body. One shall not die in the sense that I have just explained, but through their progression shall travel on to other parts of God's kingdom, to that higher realm that they have reached and found.

But they will not leave behind grieving loved ones who shed tears because they yearn to be with and see them again. For they will be able to be with them at any time and it will not be like now where they are separated because that the spirit is unseen. They will be able to see and caress each other as always, because death as you know it shall no longer be possible. Man will progress from this Earth and simply go on to a higher realm, returning whenever he wishes to see those he has left until it is their time to also journey on to that different sphere of life when their time comes.

My children, I have tried to paint the best picture I can of a way of life that is perhaps unbelievable to you. I cannot in any way say that if you don't believe it that I would be troubled in mind. I can only say some of you here will witness that new world, others of you will not. So time itself will reveal the truth to you and a realisation that there must come a time when all those things, which are promised, must come into being.

God bless you and farewell.

The Religious Divide

Good afternoon and God bless you, my children.

They say golden silence is the one to search for, whereas others say that silence is golden. Either way, it holds a great deal and if man would teach himself such things, it would indeed be a golden life that he would live. The type of life I spoke of last week about the Golden Age.

It is not my intention to stay with you for very long this afternoon. I just want to say a few words and if by saying them I am able to show you the errors of man you will at least have learned something.



It is only when man allows his own thoughts and feelings to rise to the forefront that they overcome and transgress the law of God. Man will insist on trying to become the authority rather than the child who sits and listens.

It is not always possible for you to totally understand the word of God as it is given to you. Very often you misinterpret the ways God intended you to follow. If you look in your scriptures you will discover there are three great religions, although I do not like the word religion for it does not really apply itself to the truth of God. Nonetheless there are three main religions that man follows; religions that were founded on what God has given.

The first was the Jewish faith, born out of Abraham and to this day they still follow much of what is written. Then of course there was the Christian religion, which seemed to follow-on from the religion of the Jews. Then there was Islam, which follows on from Christianity. If you were to look into these religions you would find the same law of life and living was applied to all of them. The same truths are there to be clearly seen and in each case it was God's intention that man should live in peace with his fellowman and there should be a great bond between them.

We find that out the Jewish faith was born the Son of God, whose teachings the Gentiles made into the Christian faith. Similarly, out of Mohammed came forth Islam. It comes back full circle (one circle), because God tells us in the Islamic teachings delivered by Mohammed that the Jewish and the Christian faiths **are all one faith.**

Jesus was born out of Mary who was a virgin and He is indeed the Son of God, and each of the religions should be treated by their followers as they would their own. So God intended that the three religions should become as one and should inherit the same truth and way of living. But over the course of time you can see how those very religions have been segregated. Islam is at war with both the Jewish nation and the Gentiles. You can see in the Jewish faith that they too are at war with Islam and will not have anything to do with Jesus as the Son of God. They will not accept Him.

Finally the Christian faith is in effect at war with Islam and the Jewish faith. Therefore they have completely separated from each other. All of this is because the followers of those faiths, whichever faith it was, do not listen to the words that were given to them by their prophets and teachers. Had they done this there could be no separation; neither could one be at war with the other.

It is the hatred and ignorance of man which prevails over those religions, rather than God. Man has injected his own ideas, views and interpretations into the prophet's words and caused them to be very damning to each of the other religions, which they are supposed to give support to. When you consider this, you will realise that had man listened to the words given by God, the dangerous situation existing in the Middle East today is the very situation that God had hoped to avoid when He first gave those words of truth to lead them by.

There could never have been the suffering that has gone on in the Middle East, either between Jewish nation and the Arab world, or the conflict within the Arab world itself. Neither would there have been the hatred between the nations that uphold these religions. So you begin to understand how it is that man, through not listening to the given word creates conditions, which are leading to an end product that he cannot see and understand.

Years ago, when all these things began to fall apart, those in that time could not see where it would lead them in terms of present day conditions; no more than the present day conditions can be seen by those who are yet to come. Or what kind of a world they are creating out of the noise they are making.

Because man is devious and not trustworthy or faithful, there is no saying the pacts between countries will be kept. It is just something suitable to their cause at this moment in time, but may give great aggravation in the days to come.

It would seem to me that had they kept silent and not allowed all this aggravation and hatred to build within them – but had they instead kept their peace and silence and followed the word of God given to them through the prophets of old, they would have allowed the laws of God to work out all their problems. There would have been none doing battle with another, for how could there be when you follow the same God? How can you talk of a holy war, when God specifically states “Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt love one another, even as I have loved you.” Because they let go of those things and turned to their own devices to satisfy their own greed, so the pain and suffering begins. Many thousands, even millions, suffer a great torment because of it all.

What do you think God is thinking right now? When they have taken His word and twisted it out of all proportion and have rejected the laws of love and peace that He has given to them. What else is He able to do?

It seems to me that man is not only determined to destroy all that he believes in and all the good things that can be found there, but also to destroy himself. We continue in prayer that God's will may be done with them for the good of every nation on Earth.

With that I will leave you and say no more. Good afternoon, and God bless you all.

The Gift of Peace

(Christmas Message 1991)

I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of him whom I call Lord and Master. Peace be with you.

Always on these days, we find great joy in being able to come among you in this sweet way. Feeling the love and excitement that comes from you stimulates us to draw ever closer to you.

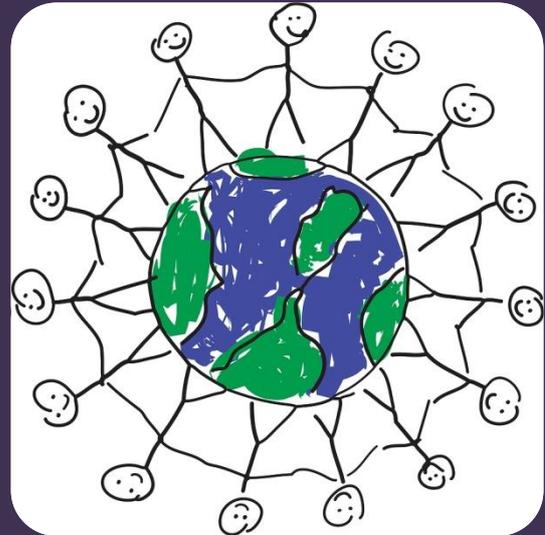
For we come with the Master's love and the Master's blessing for all of you. Realising that Christmas draws ever near we would try to bring a few words to enlighten you as to the coming of Jesus and all that he endeavoured to fulfil in his life.

We would like to compare the present day with the time of Jesus so we may fix in our minds the two pictures of what man holds true today and that which he held true in yesteryear.

My children, I want you to imagine a certain night many years ago, where the very air itself was filled with a kind of stillness that set the heart aflame with expectations. I want you to see a bright star as it hung in the sky over a stable, a very unimportant place where you would think to yourself "No king could ever be born there." Yet on this wondrous night was born the child Jesus (the Emmanuel) just as had been promised hundreds of years before. That night was not without merriment, joy and peace for these were the gifts of the spirit given to man at that location. A great joy filled the hearts of all, both rich and poor, both mighty and lowly.

The angels gathered around the shepherds on the hillside and through this stillness of the night, that seemed to crackle with excitement, sung "Peace on Earth and goodwill towards all men." I want you to see all of this as being the priceless gifts given to man by God. They could not be bought anywhere in your world, regardless of how much money was paid or offered, they were priceless. For these gifts stilled the angry mind and healed sad and suffering hearts. They brought to them a way of life that was so much better than they had; perfection in joy and peace. "Peace on Earth, goodwill towards all men."

Over the course of time, down to your present age, the birthright of Jesus seems to have been stolen by this man Father Christmas. In place of those spiritual gifts, which if man would still seek for he would find, have been put the treasures that man himself looks for and desires; all of which are of an earthly nature and pamper his vanity.



We have heard in the prayer earlier, regarding the children of the Earth and how there will be some with sad faces this Christmas. Fear not for them my brethren, they will not be as sad as maybe you imagine. We have heard that perhaps miracles will occur and I have no doubts that will happen, but not in the way you suppose. For God has no presents for man of an earthly nature, for to give him these would be to rob him of the finer gifts which enhance his spirituality. On the contrary we have no tears for those who are poor and perhaps will be without, but sadness we have for those who will have been given far too much. Hence their values will be out of proportion with the reality of what Christ Jesus came to show; those values of the spirit and of the soul. Not to add to the greed of man but to add to the goodwill towards all men through peace, forgiveness and love. That merriment which was experienced all that time ago, took place in the hearts and minds of men who linked with those heavenly beings to be filled with the presence of Christ.

In this day and time Father Christmas leaves upon your trees nothing which can be compared to that. For man's search for merriment very often leads him to tears, it leads him to the place where his joy is overtaken by his drinking and his actions lead to marriage breakdowns and little children with heartaches because of it all.

If you look you can see the two different values, one that comes from your God and is of Heaven and the other born out of the carnal thoughts and desires of man, which do not provide him with true happiness. Man seeks those kinds of pleasures that will cause pain, out of his boredom, because he has need of somewhere to go and something to do.

Yet in reality those very things, which he seeks to release himself from boredom, actually create it. Create that depression, which comes after that kind of excitement. So do not partake of that kind of bread my children. For while it is on your tongue it may taste well, but when it is in your stomach it will cause all kinds of pains. Look towards that which was heard and felt on the rejoicing of Christmas night, when the young saviour was born among us. Look at what he was to tell us and fill us with: words of great price, bread from Heaven.

Many of you may think that the spirit world itself is the Kingdom of Heaven, but it is not. Many places in the spirit world are far from being near to Heaven, but are filled with the shame, bitterness and darkness of man through the works he has created in his life. In that place there is no law or order of things, rather man is an individual wandering from place to place.

The approach roads to God are those in the spheres that lie ahead. The approach roads to Heaven, that city which has foundation whose maker and builder is God, is where we are leading you. We give to you words that are filled with light and purpose and destine you to walk the road, which will be one of great joy in the end.

You can only fool yourself my children, you cannot fool God, if you try to hide the real cloak that you wear. Do not try to deceive others that you wear something brighter, the deceit is for yourselves and no one else. I suppose it has never crossed your minds as to ask how you stand on the ladder of progression. Can any of you here tell me this?

Various answers from the group:By the values we hold.

- How well we cope with our lives.
- I think it's the feeling of inner peace.
- Through the feeling of love.
- I think it's the faith within oneself, when you look how you were before and how you are now.

Hafed:

Yes that is a true reflection in many ways but there is one more certain way, which cannot in any way be hidden from you. Can be hidden from others, but can never be hidden from you. My children, if you wish to know, I will tell you.

When you have dealings in your world with various other people, perhaps there are times when things go wrong for you, maybe someone will say something out of place. If you can ignore that and you do not feel resentment, the desire to answer back or retaliate, then you can say you have passed that stage in your progression where such matters affect you; you are beyond that. But look for the time when suddenly something may happen and though you may not speak your inner feelings, you feel hurt and bitter. When you feel resentment then know it is the limit of your progression, you have not gone beyond that point. Do you understand me? It is a more direct way of knowing, a way you yourselves can see and understand.

Also realise this, as you go on along that road, you will begin to sense and feel the spiritual truths that are born in you. You will begin to see and understand those truths in far greater detail than you do now. Yet it does not mean to say that truth is part of you just because you can see it or want the truth to be a part of you. It must be that you live that truth and the truth is you, it must become woven into the garb that you wear. So my children, you begin to understand that what you are, you remain.

You listen to me and hear the truths I have given and you are striving to live according to them, which is something you must always do. But there may be times in your life, which cause you to feel a little resentful, because the root of that real truth is not within you. So spiritually, you cannot be greater than what you are. The spiritual essence of your progression has reached a set point, which you cannot travel beyond, because you do not have that ability within you at that point in time. But you must always strive to go that next step further. For resentment of any kind is wrong because you are not living according to the laws of God, neither are you finding within you that great peace towards all men.

You are all at different levels of that progression and only you know how deep it is within you. No one can change you. You can only change yourself by seeing the reality of the truth in the words you have been given and thus striving to overcome that darkness within you, to make it into light. This is why when you pass into the world of spirit you have that approach road, which I mentioned earlier. It is your opportunity to develop your soul in that greater spiritual light and fulfilment of understanding, according to what God has placed within you. Little by little you travel along that road back to the city (Heaven) that has foundation whose maker and builder is God.

So you see my children, Christmas is not always what you think and not always what you see, for there are many people in your world who fear Christmas because of what it will bring. For there may be those in the family who cannot behave themselves, who have no control over their lives and cannot set themselves free from obsessions, be it women, money, drink or drugs. Any of those things which belong to the weaker man inflict fear on their loved ones.

It is not just where husband and wife are concerned, it is also where their children are concerned, for they indeed grow up in very strange times which offer to them the destroyer of their souls, hearts and minds. This is because spiritual values have never been indoctrinated in them as they grow up.

They have never been brought before their God and set that standard of being in motion in their lives. Their mothers and fathers react to each other in front of their children with upsetting words, but the children listen and think it is all part of life and use those words that are foul in every sense.

They are allowed to watch all kinds of violent and sexual scenes, which are all on the perimeter of hell, make no mistake about that. They are not in accord with the law of God. When you truly think about it you must be able to see how these things bring only corruption and destroy any chance you may have of happiness because they are motivated by the forces of evil, not the forces of good. They are against all that Jesus brought and showed man.

It is our hope that you may go forward and teach man of these things in times to come. Not all of you, but there are hopes for most. But if you cannot do these things yourselves, if you cannot be who you say you are, then there is no hope that you will begin to show these truths to others. For you will be known by your fruits and if your fruits are evil, then so will you be – corrupt. If your fruits are sweet and good then so shall you be – spiritually alight with promise.

We who congregate here from the realms of light this Christmas, wish to impart to you a gift of the spirit. It is the same gift that was given to me and many others in that time when the Lord Jesus was born, for I was privileged to be present on that occasion. That gift you will not purchase anywhere in this world for it is beyond price. It is the gift of peace. Settle it in your heart, and go with that great joy and those good tidings of peace on Earth and goodwill towards all men. Such things can never come until man has them in his heart. We give them to you this Christmas as your spiritual gift and it is for you to take or leave as you see fit. Remember you will find no greater gift this Christmas than the one we have given you for it is the bread of life and comes from the Lord's table. If you receive it, it can establish itself in your hearts for all of time and bring to you the **magic of God**, which you have all yet to experience. When you do my children, you will understand why on our side of life there is nothing like the boredom that you experience in your lives here.

So with these words I will leave you and hope you have been able to drink the elixir of life that we have given you, may it fill your being with its joy.

Good afternoon – farewell, farewell.

The Church of Salvation

Peace be with you my children and God bless you.

It is always a joy to come among you especially to those with like minds and this particular day gives greater joy to us who travel back through time to be here with you. You may not understand that phrase 'travel back in time' but in effect it is what we do.

For once there was a time when I lived in the past and you were yet to come in the future.

It was a time of great rejoicing and certainly great rejoicing in my heart because I was one of the privileged bearers of the gifts to be delivered to that young child so long ago.

But then, like all men, I too had to travel on and hope that in some way I had made a mark upon this world. My mark is still there even to this day for when my Master was crucified, I travelled back to my own land and began the first Christian church ever to be built. There it stands even now in my county which was Persia.

So now I come back to you from your future, for where I was once in your past, I am now in your future, where a time will come when you too will make that change called death and hope to leave your mark too. A mark that will stand good for as many a year as the one that I was fortunate enough to make, for I have given to you all the good blessings that were given to me by him whom I call Lord and Master. There is none that I have not given and yet greater is still to come, for the blessings of the Lord Himself are yet to come.

So at this festive time, I bring to you that double indemnity of the Holy Spirit – the Christmas Spirit that I give to each one as their present for this year, so they may carry that light within their hearts and minds and embrace all others within that light.

How joyful I am when I look around and see how you have embraced all the knowledge of wisdom we have given and how your love, understanding and goodwill have grown among you. It is our hope that this goodwill may grow even brighter as time goes by for it has not been called God's circle for nothing. There is a great reason for that which has yet to be revealed.

As once I built the first Christian church, you who are here are to do exactly as I did but with a greater effect, for in this time you are to illuminate that truth in the minds of all those who will come and participate. On the horizon there is also a meeting place where you all will



take part and have your work. It is a church of salvation, a church of great truth, a church that preaches only the Christ truth and has the good Shepherd as it's Teacher.

In the year that is soon to open for us you are then going to be about your Father's business. For here you will come, week after week, to have your spiritual gifts unravelled. Slowly at first, but then accelerated at the right time.

Some of you will go faster along that road than others but do not worry, do not fear, for your time will also come. For in all minds there must be the same light that burns. That oil of faith must burn within your mind. All must carry that great sword of truth and those words of wisdom that strikes dumb those who are the avenging angels of deceit and evil.

For many will come looking to you for that greater light, for peace, because they are filled with despair and can find no comfort in the world at large. It will be your hands my children, it will be your gift to give to man.

Of course it will demand more time from you, for if we are to build this church it is to be with you as the very foundation, as the nucleus of all that is good within it. For a church or a building of any kind is not made of bricks and mortar alone, for the strength of this church must be in your love of your fellow man and in your faith in God.

With God all things are possible; never lose sight of that my children, for often you do. For God can indeed work miracles in His own way and still does and you will be witnesses to those very miracles to be worked.

You will remember the old priest who came to tell his story and revealed to you how his faith was restored because of a miracle that came from God. In strange and wondrous ways, his miracle to be performed and so it will be for you.

I want you to mark this first Christmas for we are growing, not only in our love for each other but also in power and strength. As time passes and each one of you is raised up in the Christ spirit with those spiritual morals engraved in your hearts, then so will that power grow even greater and many wonderful things will happen among you. You will see and you will know that the fulfilment of my words have come true.

It is all down to you, keep faith with us and we will surely keep faith with you. The greater light is still to come and the greater joy is still to be revealed. There shall be no greater joy than when you feel the presence of the Christ spirit being raised up within you and you feel the warmth, power and love of those ministering angels from the realms of light who gather about you. Then surely you will know truly that you belong to the family of God and no other.

As I sit here now and see the many bright souls gathering about you, none brighter than the little children whom this festive season is really for. For they and they alone carry something of that Christ spirit and here they are gathering about you, some of them known to you and others not. Here too, are your mothers, fathers, grandparents, uncles and aunts, wearing that garb of light. All are here with that festive spirit of goodwill towards men and peace on Earth.

As the cup of life is passed round to each and every one of you, in a symbolic way, drink deep my children, for the wine it contains is the very spirit of life. You will live in that spirit of life and know what it truly means to be the handmaiden or servant of God. Even as Mary was chosen as a special one, so you too can feel that holy presence of God. Holy, holy, holy is His name, so accept none other than He.

I will now leave you for there are others who love you and wish to draw near to you to impart some Christmas greetings of their own. Farewell, farewell.

Manipulating God's Power

Good afternoon and God bless you, my children. Peace be with each and every one of you.

It has become a great joy to me on these occasions when my children are gathered together in the sanctuary of God. I cannot always say that I have such pleasing thoughts wherever I go, for there are some places where it does not please me at all, but this is one of the better tasks given to me to perform. Always I long for you to hear my words, not just to know what they mean, but to fully understand that in them somewhere is the very seed of life that you seek.

The answers to all your questions are there, locked away in all those many teachings that I have given to you in the past. In each word there is an almost magic power for it offers you guidance. Not guidance in the form of clairvoyance, that foretells events to come, but a different kind of guidance that tells you how to control the events to come. Perhaps you haven't given this much thought.

Perhaps you see those events in front of you as being beyond your control, something that is going to happen, regardless of what you will do. But if that were so, then your free will would count for nothing. No, what we try to do is to control the events for you because we know you cannot control them yourself at this time in life. Meaning to say that our work on your behalf is to build a road leading you to the events of the future which will be pleasing for you and satisfying, not always in an earthly way, but certainly in a spiritual way.

But you know my children that there comes a time when you cannot go any further unless you take the materials there in those words and begin to build your future for yourself and control the events that are there for you. You may say to me "But my life is bound up in so many different ways with the events of governments, the powers that be and unreliable people; how then can I plan events?" To this end you can, by using the power we have given you in the words of the teachings. But it takes a great deal for you to read them and become fully mindful of what lies within and behind every word. To put them into practice, so the power of those words becomes established in you. Using an example from the material world, if you desire to go swimming, you go to the seaside or use a swimming pool. You would not go to a supermarket, nor would you go to the woods, for you know that neither of those places can fulfil your desire to swim. So in this sense you are aware of where you must go to accomplish your own personal desires, using the common sense instilled in you over the course of years.



Yet there is another insight which is of a spiritual nature, for if you sit and think about what you want out of life the answer in a broad sense is happiness and love. To accomplish this you do not go about making enemies with your neighbours, taking drugs or acting violently to strangers on the street. Nor would you go about holding up banks or knocking down old ladies to steal their pensions. You must realise that none of these things can bring to you the happiness and love you need in your lives, for it is like trying to swim in a field or supermarket. If you want peace, happiness and love you must see to it that your approach to other people is with the same attitude of mind as you would wish them to treat you. You must not be full of hypocritical words by believing one thing and doing another. You must not allow yourself to be bitter and full of swear words because somebody has upset you, for as soon as you do that you depart from the pathway you say you want to follow.

Over the course of these past months we have placed a great emphasis upon those spiritual virtues that we want to see grow up within you. If you recall the very first time we met I said to you that the first step towards God is honesty, which is one of the virtues. You must realise that if you strive to be honest a change is going to take place within your body, your mind and within your heart, and hence your life. For these three things govern your life and your vision of what you want in that life. Honesty, it is not an empty word; it is not a sound that fills the air and then is gone. It is a living force because it is spiritual force; it is a virtue of the soul, a virtue of Jesus Christ. It is of the same seed that has within it a creative energy.

Think then about honesty and what it really means in your life. To become honest you have to apply it in all your dealings with your friends and neighbours; you have to be honest with them. It means you must tell the truth, for honesty is a guardian of the truth. Therefore we begin to see that we are now embracing two virtues in one: honesty and truth. The creative energy within them is building in you an insight that you never had before. For it shows that you can begin to build your life as you want it and you can begin to control the events around you.

People are very often drawn into the wrong way of thinking and living, because they lack control and follow the wrong ideas of others who are stronger than them. God has sent you here as His ministers, **to lead them, not the other way around**. You should guide them, therefore, he has given you this new insight of being able to see and create for yourself a pathway which is leading you into the light. Suddenly we realise that honesty begets truth, and truth begets light because **it is the truth that will set you free**.

So now, we have found freedom, we have found light, we have found truth and we have found honesty because we have taken that one step nearer to God. Isn't that amazing? All those other gifts that God has to offer us have come with that honesty. But it is not something that you must hold and think of as a word. You must try to see how that power within is creative and how you can manipulate it so it may be creative for you.

I wonder how many of you are able to plan how your lives are going to be tomorrow, let alone in six months time, a year's time or ten years time. For the kind of life that we are talking about is outside of the realm of materialism. It is in the realm of spiritual truth, light and honesty. When you walk in that light and realm the earthly things cannot touch you because you are protecting yourself with the power of God, it has become your shield. How can you deal with a person honestly, unless you have love and can see that to act in any other way would be harmful to your friend, or neighbour, or even a stranger?

So love must invariably enter into it all, for if you did not love God, how could you take the first step? It is simply that love is there, but not to the forefront at that time. For love itself is the virtue that brings the power of creation to all the other virtues; it lightens them for you to use as your tools. It is a fascinating way of manipulating the gifts of God.

If you want to accomplish things with other people, you must not approach them in a bullying way with threats of violence and say “You will do this”, as is so often seen in the world in which you live. For none of this is part of the holy spirit of God which is being fashioned in you through all those virtues coming your way. You do it with love, with gentleness, with understanding and with honesty. You win the minds of people with those virtues and let them see something of the holy spirit at work within you. Their soul gives recognition to this and sees something there that they should know and yet don’t quite understand.

So then, you are beginning to enlarge the circle of your life, where the ability of control is concerned, because you know how to approach people. You know how to think, you know how to be just and not seek for things through using those gifts deceitfully, but always with honesty and with the noble gesture that is in Christ.

You will find an inner vision comes from it all, which lets you see where the dangers are along the road, because you are in harmony with the laws of God and not with the laws of man that think selfishly and destructively. When your thoughts are in accordance with the law of God and you are able to see where those problems lie.

If a problem is beyond your capability then you must lend your thoughts to God. If God does not choose to release you from it, there and then, you must be patient and wait until He is ready, until **you** are ready. For maybe there is a lesson there for you to learn. It is good for you to be told of all these attributes, these spiritual qualities, but do you have the ability within you to hold that spiritual value and be as good as you say you are. That is the difference you see. You might know what you must be, but if the ability to use it is not within you, it is because you lack that spiritual progression. This progression can only be brought forth by the trails and tribulations that are set before you.

Last week it was asked whether or not you prayed for other members of the circle by name. It was to your credit that you demonstrated honesty by saying “I can’t remember” or “I haven’t done this.” That is a weakness my children for praying to God brings you ever closer to the great spirit of all creation, bringing alive within you the child-like soul that you are. None of you knows what is going on in the lives of others, therefore, you must be vigilant and demonstrate your love for them, by praying for them: “Father, I ask for your guidance and love for Terry, or for Mick, or for Ann”, whoever it might be that you are praying for, but bring them to God by name in your mind. This brings out your love for them and your sincerity. God loves a soul who is humble for nobody can serve God without humility and you bring that to them in your love for God, your heavenly Father.

Use your mind for the projection of his love, use your mind to become wise in your choice of words and in your actions towards others. Fill your mind with the light that gives you protection from the ignorance and frailties of the human form, which very often creep up and overthrow you.

Be strong in the virtues that God has set before you, he does not expect you to win them immediately or to be able to practice them immediately. He does expect you to be mindful of them each day and strive to the best of your ability to bring their creative energies alive within your life. This will allow you to control your thinking and emotional thoughts, so it may bring happiness to you and others.

In this way you will stay within the light and be able to foresee what is coming, for you will be creating those spiritual conditions that draw like-minded forces to you. Darkness begets darkness as evil begets evil, hatred begets hatred and violence begets violence. If you know all these things and have no desire to follow them, then you are truly blessed.

There is always the struggle going on between good and evil. There is a great battle taking place right now, which has been going on for a long time. But I don't want you to focus your mind on such things; I want you to focus your mind on the brighter side of life. I want you to fill your mind with the light that brings peace and happiness and frees you from worry and fear that can be there in your minds because you think of evil too much. When you do this, you give pride of place to it in your life and that is not what we want. Such things are of a destructive nature, which bring and breed fear within you. This is not the purpose of all those spiritual attributes you are striving to achieve; those very things are for your protection against evil. Let God deal with evil and you deal solely with the justice and laws of God and the love He gives you to share with others. So they might also stand in the light because you have brought them out of the darkness, into the truth.

So do not abide in those things that are for God to deal with. You are not strong enough to overcome these things. However, you can become strong through capturing for yourselves those spiritual virtues of **forgiveness, love, humility, understanding, tolerance and honesty**. All these things will bring to you an abundance of joy and peace. Nothing outside of that will give to you happiness, joy or peace because it is all an illusion.

I hope you will think of my words most carefully and see how you may put them to work in your life. Think about them in all the conditions of your life and in all your dealings with your neighbours and friends. When you see someone that you feel is not going the right way, it is not for you to condemn them. It is not for you to send words of bitterness and spite after them, for it is not your life. Worry about your own life and how you are living that. You cannot save them, you can only help them by sending your love and prayers after them, but nothing else.

Now my children the hour grows near for you to learn to sow the seeds we have given you in the garden of your mind, that you may grow rich in the food of God, in the bread of heaven. The time grows near when that love, from him to you, must penetrate every fibre of your being, for it is only that which will enhance your spiritual light and make you a servant of God.

Do not be fooled by the light of the world and all its promises of riches and fulfilments of dreams. For I tell you it is a fool's illusion, which can only bring a great many tears, heartaches and a fear beyond your understanding at this moment in time. Such then is the direction that most men in your world are following and henceforth, you will see what I mean. Many of the Devil's servants walk among men and strive to lead others astray, but do not be fearful of them. Do not worry about their doings or works, but see to it that your mind is focused only on the laws of God and on the love of God, so that you may walk in His

light and manipulate the power that is to be found in those spiritual virtues. Who is to say that you might not gain them all and manipulate them all? You can with the fulfilment of what Christ said “If you had faith so much as a mustard seed, you could tell the mountain henceforth be cast into the sea and it would obey you.” For this is the kind of power we speak of and what it will transform you into. You see, they are the sons and daughters of God, but there is even more to this. This is only the beginning, certainly nowhere near the end.

So I will bid you good afternoon, one and all. I pray that my words have found a resting place within you and my works will not be brought to nought, because you have failed to listen. Rather you may see and understand the gifts we have brought you are priceless.

Good afternoon and God bless you all.

Questions & Answers No. 2

Main Topics Covered:

- Did Jesus come to be crucified for the sins of the world?
- Why are souls rescued from the darkness?
- How do sinners make progression from their self-imposed darkness?
- Does Satan exist?
- Is there ever a time when abortion is allowable?
- Two sources of disease (God made and man-made).
- Types of soul chosen to enter disabled and handicapped babies.
- This life is for spiritual growth, through suffering and understanding.



Hafed:

Good afternoon and God bless you, my children. It is a very pleasant day, is it not?

I thought that this afternoon we would change our usual procedure, where I come to address you, for surely there must be many questions that have arisen in your minds over the last few months. I realise that I have not given full attention to them, therefore, I think it would be a good thing if we had an open discussion where you might ask questions that have formed in your minds and I will do my best to answer them.

Question:

Jesus came to save mankind, to take upon His shoulders the sins of the world and was crucified, on behalf of the world, or that is my interpretation. Could you please explain and clarify that for me?

Hafed:

This has always been a talking point in the church between those who believe in Christ being the Son of God and those who believe that Jesus was just a man. Now it is obvious from the works that Jesus did, that He was more than a man. For what man in your world has performed such works before or since? There is none. The authority that He took with Him into the world was clear to see in the teachings that He gave, for they were spoken as from one with authority. Nonetheless, there are still those who cannot see where the truth lies, even though His coming was the fulfilment of the prophecies made by God's holy men, from thousands of years back. His name was declared as one who was to come.

In His coming, His works were so designed as to change the thinking and the ways of mankind. By doing this, those who followed in that way were freed from the sins that would have come to them, had they gone in another direction. For in man there is always that selfish spark, that greed, that ambition, which is prepared to do all things in order to gratify their desires. To do that brings upon themselves that which man calls sin, for sin is the pollution of his soul, his mind and his heart with the evil power of life.

You have heard that thoughts are living things and so they are, they do exist as living things. When a man uses his thoughts in a deceitful, spiteful or evil way, do not imagine that is the end of it, for it is not, far from it. For the thing that you cannot see is evolving, by the law that he has brought into being. That law is found in the thoughts that he has submitted into the ethers, for they are clothed in very tiny particles of Earthly substance and a life form is brought into being. That life form is **Germ**s. Now, because they were created from wrongful thinking and had that destructive nature within, it attacks to destroy the bodies of man. It was the beginning of disease. This linked with other various germs, which had been established from the essence of the Earth itself, creating various forms of illnesses.

This is why I say that everyone has within them that power of creation. Just as acts of hatred and violence are born on the wings of thoughts into the ethers around you, so those thoughts can indeed form germs of a similar destructive nature. Now you can see how the world becomes polluted through the mind of man.

Imagine then what kind of a world it could be if the thoughts of man were of love, kindness and sincerity. For the same process of creation would come into being. Born out of those same thoughts would be the very antibodies to the evil germ, which would attack the very nature of their existence and subdue them to nothing, that love might reign supreme. Just as the evil thought produces the germ that destroys and creates disease upon entering into the Earth, so the love germ can enter into the world and into the Earth and bless it with that power of creation. It would embody that very spiritual essence that you can see but cannot touch, when you look upon a flower. For that noble child of Mother Nature has been created by God.

Now I know that I appear to be going away from the question that was asked, but unless you have a full background then you cannot see the true picture. For in those days when the Lord Jesus entered into the world there was much disease abroad. Therefore, you must see, because of what I have just told you about the germs which arise from hatred and evil thought, that they were very evident in that time. These illnesses caused blindness, crippling ailments and all kinds of other attacks on the body. Imagine the extent of the power of evil that existed at the time when the Lord came. Had the Lord not come, mankind would not have made it through to the present time, because the fullness of evil would have already been complete. It would have corrupted and killed off life as you know it.

Your body needs that creative energy that comes from good and from God in order to be sustained. The very fruits of Earth need that same light and energy of a creative nature to supply you with food. The water that you drink also needs that same life-giving energy force to keep it pure and clean for you to drink. Can you not see then, how had there been no intervention by Christ Jesus, evil would have multiplied over and over again, until it got to this point in your time where life as you know it could not exist.

Seeing how those thoughts were created out of sinful ways, Jesus did indeed come and through the power of His truth and His love, manifested that greater wealth of well being within those who listened to Him. He didn't quite put an end to the evil thoughts, the evil creator, but he created a gap (between good and evil – halted the decline by restoring the balance).

He lifted it up and ensured there were always those who would fight against evil, so that the good thought was always in equal proportion to the evil thought. Do you understand that, my children? I am not above you am I?

I want you to see that when evil ever becomes greater than good, it breaks out in the world as wars. That is why you have wars. If you were to turn and look at those past wars, even in the great Second World War, you would find evil at its root. By necessity, good had to rise up and overcome evil. Had it not happened – had there not been hearts that were stout and true to God, had that good not been there, then the evil would have again taken over the world. It would have crushed the very free will that you have and you could not have made any progression because you would have been under the heel of the oppressor. So, whenever that happens, the good must rise up and go into battle, to subdue the evil and push it back down again.

You must see that none of that would have been possible, if Christ had not come and said such things as “Love Ye one another” and “Forgiveness is better than judging and hating”. Had He not healed people by that wonderful power that came from God, so that He was seen among men as something far above them in Earthly terms. Yet I hear many people say “How can Jesus save you from your sins?”

He did it by the way I have described, but they cannot understand it; neither do they understand what they are to be saved from. This is the point. It was God who created man and it is He who is Father of us all. You are all His children, growing to become His sons and daughters.

When He gave you life forms here, so that you may expand your souls with the concept of spirit and love, it was to be for your good. It was always hoped that man would look kindly upon man, regardless of the colour of his skin, or his nationality, or his beliefs.

You belong to God, but you are tried by the ways of evil and by him from whom it springs forth. Evil strives to capture your soul, your mind and your heart and make you slaves to darkness. It robs you of your life here and throughout all eternity. My Children, this is something that you must desperately try to grasp, for Satan is a wily old bird and he has many ways of tempting you, even when you think he is not. But he is. So we warn you to always watch and pray, lest you become ensnared in his ways and are captured; finding yourself as one who has become his slave because you do his will. Are there any Questions?

Question:

Are you saying that Jesus did come here to die for the sins we had already committed?

Hafed:

Of course He did, I thought I made that quite clear.

Question:

It appeared to me that you were saying that He came to save us from sins that we might commit?

Hafed:

And have committed. By raising your thoughts and ideals, so that you change the pattern of

your life and you break free from the chains that bind you to Earth and to him whose ways are of a destructive nature. That is what I meant.

Question:

But does that wipe out the sins that you have already committed?

Hafed:

That is so. God does not judge you.

Question:

If that had been us at that time; when we died and looked back on our lives, would we have been able to forgive ourselves for committing sin even though Jesus had come and forgiven us?

Hafed:

Yes, if you had raised yourselves to a level of thought that was in His teaching. If you followed Him and abided in His law and in His love, then yes. You would have no regrets to fall back on. However, if you chose to turn your back on His teachings and not to follow his ways, the answer would be no.

Question:

Then those who didn't follow Him, would still have to answer for things they had done?

Hafed:

Yes, most assuredly. You cannot be something that you are not.

Question:

Why did He have to die on the cross?

Hafed:

He had to die in that way in order that man should remember. Had man not put Him to death, then I very much doubt whether He would have been remembered or that you would have heard any of His teachings.

Question:

You have said that Jesus came to create a gap between good and evil, because evil was about to override good. It is the same now, isn't it?

Hafed:

That has been evident for a long time now.

Question:

So why has it been allowed to go this far, why hasn't Jesus come before now, rather than later when we have practically destroyed ourselves?

Hafed:

God is wiser than me!

Question:

Don't you know why?

Hafed

:

No, I do not know why. I am like many who come to you with words of teaching, but we cannot answer for the mind of God.

Question:

So it is His decision and He hasn't made it common knowledge, why?

Hafed:

He has not revealed that.

Comment from group member:

It strikes me that it is almost like a small child, who gets told off for doing wrong and you hope he will learn from that. But the second time he does the same wrong, the punishment must be harder because he didn't get the message first time around. I think that is what God is doing to us.

Hafed:

There is a lot of truth in what you say.

Question:

Isn't there also the knowledge of understanding? The sin is greater for the person who does something knowing it to be wrong, than someone who does not know he is doing wrong.

Hafed:

You are right on that point. As I have often said, I have not done you any favours, for I have revealed the truth to you and now you have no escape or hiding place.

Question:

There is one thing that I think contradicts itself. We have been told in the Circle that God's children went into the darkness and were given protection to get people out, in order to bring them to their Father so they may apologise for their sins. Now, I have always understood that if you live on this Earth and you do bad things, you are punished when you pass over, but these people seem to have it both ways. They do what they like on Earth, then they die and fair enough they do get punished for a while but they are let back into the flock. Why is this so?

Hafed:

Can God be any less than your judges who may send a man to prison for doing wrong. Yet when he comes out of prison, he is taken back into the community and is treated the same as someone who has committed no offence. Your Father God does not in any way punish you; the punishment is what you give to yourself. It is not Him who throws you into darkness; He is always pursuing you to come to the understanding of love.

Yes, that is why the children of light go into the darker realms and have been doing so for a long, long, long time. I have been there many times to help those who have reached that point where they are ready to understand, but the thing that is stopping them is mainly their shame when they come to that realization of what they have done. They cannot find forgiveness in their hearts for themselves.

When they come to that point, those who work among them in the lower realms, have much to do in unfolding the truth for them. By helping them realise that they cannot find their God by blaming themselves for the things that they have done, when they should have known better. And now is the time (to move out of the darkness), because they have come to the knowledge of God and to the full realisation that love is the only way. Now is not the time to say, "I am ashamed of myself, I cannot go into the light", for by going into the light they see themselves and what they have made of themselves. No longer the shape and form that God made, for they have become as evil as sin and that sin changes them. They become as ugly as the state of being that they find themselves in, which they have created for themselves.

When they come into the light, or the twilight really, they are in that state of being and it is terribly difficult for them to progress. For the only way they can progress is to do good, but there is no opportunity there for them, so they take on roles in this world to try and help the needy. To try to change the ways of men who were very much like them when they were here. Or, they might try to help those who are contemplating suicide – they have a great fight on their hands in trying change and reshape them, before they make the change called death.

Little by little, because of their fight and their efforts, they change. That evilness that was there (as ugly as sin) gradually begins to fall away and the gentleness of their new nature begins to form and shine through. Do you understand? Because God forgives them, does not mean that they can immediately rise up and go to Heaven. They cannot, for they must be of the same spiritual worth as those who are there.

Question:

They are like living thoughts really: good and evil?

Hafed:

Yes, very powerful. That is why you must be careful of the way you live your life, do not imagine that you are avoiding evil all the time. There are those times when you are doing the work of Satan, not the work of God.

Question:

What is the definition of Satan? My own definition is that he is not a certain soul or person, but rather what is within oneself that becomes a Satan.

Hafed:

No, he exists; do not make any mistake on that score. As you have good, so you have evil. As you have a creator of good, so you have a creator of evil. So do not be misled and think to yourself that he doesn't exist because I am quite sure he would love you to believe that.

Question:

Would he be the angel who fell to Earth, who disagreed with Jesus when talking to God?

Hafed:

I know what you are going to say. There are many different beliefs and stories, but none of them have any real substance to them. I cannot tell you any more, it is beyond my time, I am afraid.

Question:

Have you followed the case of the young girl in Ireland who was raped when she was just fourteen? Is there ever a time when abortion is allowed?

Hafed:

When you look at this situation, there is no use applying the moral laws of God to it. You must only apply the moral laws of the time to it, though they are totally out of step with moral laws of God.

God said, "You shall not bear children out of wedlock". God also said "A man and a woman come together and they are as one, in marriage." When you look at your world and you see the moral code that exists there, then you can only apply the law according to the standards that man has set himself. If man has degraded himself to this point, then he must live by the law that he has fallen to.

It cannot be seen as evil to allow this young girl to have her abortion, for the offence that was committed was against her will. Because there has been a child brought forth out of the action that took place, it is no fault of the child and no fault of the mother. It is the fault of him who committed the offence, because he lives by the moral standards that man has set. Although it is not lawful to rape a woman, lust has raised up within the minds of man, because of the lack of law **according to God**, and not the flesh that he follows.

When you see how some of your women live their lives and dress, it is not surprising that the lust that is there within that man rises to become the beast and comes upon an innocent soul and rapes her. Now the girl involved – it is her decision. Her decision is for abortion and that means that the child must forfeit its life. But she doesn't know this and cannot understand. God would not blame her and no sin will be marked to her because of her tender years. So we are in this quandary, this indecision, this imperfect state of being that man has fallen to and created. Had he walked the path that Jesus laid down, it could never have happened. The darkness would never have been in the world to start with. Lust would never have been in the mind of that man and the women would never have been as they are. So you have a situation where there is neither right nor wrong, because in a sense, all outcomes are wrong.

No matter what action is taken now, another wrong is going to be done. In that quandary, the judgement has got to be made by the individual. It can never be the judgement of God neither can it be the judgement of Jesus. Only love will go towards him who created the child by forceful means, the young girl who has suffered this tremendous ordeal and the child, who can find no place in its mother's heart, to be given life. What a terribly, terribly sad situation, it makes you want to cry. I have answered that question to the best of my ability.

Question:

Just a point of clarification, when does the child's spirit enter the foetus? Is it at the moment of conception?

Hafed:

No, there is a time when the child first moves inside the woman and that is the point at which the life has been instilled. To that point, it has only the life of the body, which is not life in the spiritual essence, as you know it. When this happens the child's spirit is there and

it is the greatest damnation if the mother seeks abortion. If abortion can happen before then, then the child is not there anyway and it is only a foetus and there is no sin to any living person.

Question:

Is that what is known as the quickening, when the heart beats?

Hafed:

That is so, when the child quickens at about three months. Sometimes, they quicken faster than others, but that is when the child **is** a child. Before that time it is a foetus – a physical living entity but without the spirit. The body has a life of its own but the spirit is the true force that guides the vehicle through life.

Think about a child is conceived and known to be in an unhealthy state, because the parents take drugs, have AIDS, or have other forms of illness that are passed onto the child which prevent it from living a full, natural life. In these cases, the child is going to suffer and never have a complete life. There are souls on our side of life who are waiting to enter the womb of a woman to call her mother and to have a man they may call father. To give the foetus a life that will best bless it to the growth of spiritual truth and worth. But in this case it cannot be so, because the sin has already been committed, by the drug and the AIDS persons.

The sin would be greater if a soul, like I have described, should enter into that foetus and be trapped until the body gives up life. God in His love and mercy will not permit that to happen, either for the mother's sake, the father's sake, or the wrong doer's sake, because the cross would then become too heavy for them to carry. But there are **high** souls on our side of life, who say, "Let me go, Father – send me – let me be the child". They are born into those conditions and they take on that kind of life, some of them to a full age. Others come for weeks or only hours, but they take it on. Always trapped within that carcass is a very evolved soul and they can give you a great deal of love.

But do not think that it is the only time and only reason. For there are souls on our side of life whose want and urgent need is to be confined and suffer in a diseased body. You look upon it and see the suffering and perhaps you blame God and ask, "How could He allow that to happen." But God, who loves His children, knows their needs and will willingly supply them. That is why many people in your world suffer from diseases and are never cured. Their pain is terrible, but you do not see their souls when they are risen up from those bodies of torment. You see others who are healed by God and you say, "Why has He chosen to heal this one and not heal another?" I know that this has been said; even by persons in this room, but now I have given you the reason.

Your mind and heart is centred upon the life that you have and you feel that your needs are to be happy here. Yet this is just a small insignificant speck of life compared to where you are going. If it means that you spend that miserable period of time suffering here, in order to be raised up into the full glory of your loving Father and a life that is vibrating with the true happiness of God, and the gifts He bestows upon you, so be it.

You do not know happiness here! Do not be silly! You will never know happiness here! It is made and designed in that same way for you to grow in understanding, in kindness and in love. If you do not, then the price is there to be paid, but you will eventually, hopefully, rise up from that depth of degradation into the loving arms of your Father.

So now you can see. There will invariably come a time when things are going to change, as I have said before. Many of the evil ways that are here will be gone. For I have spoken to you about the sufferings of man through the diseases he contracts, which are there for his spiritual growth. But not all disease is of that calibre and comes with the blessing of God. For there are those diseases that man has created and we return now to that imperfect thought that sets in motion the chain of events that are of a destructive nature. That is not and can never be part of God's will. But there are those illnesses that come to man and are there for his own spiritual progression.

I will leave you now. Farewell.

Spiritual Guardians



Good afternoon and God bless each one of you. Peace be with you.

It is very often impossible to paint with words on the canvas of your minds, the picture of truth, so you may understand. According to your own spiritual development and light, you will draw your own conclusions. Always, there is a difference in those conclusions.

You have no conception of what actually takes place on our side of life before you come together in your Circle.

Those who come to your Circle have been appointed to do so by the Lord most high and you could not in any way envisage in your hearts or minds, their overwhelming feeling of joy. To know that this is the day they are to return and become an active member of the servants of God by attending to the needs of one who has been placed in their loving care. Neither can you see their struggle to free you from your ignorance and your wrong desires, in order to set you on a true course where the light of God will be in you also. Where, because you have been lifted out of the darkness, you stand face to face with them and are able to be used by your guardian or teacher. They know something of the work that lies ahead and also know that this work can be so easily destroyed, because everything depends upon the one whom they have been given charge over. If that charge turns his face down the road to where he used to be, or to where his desires and ambitions lie, it can all so suddenly be turned into sadness for them.

So my children, you can imagine something of the excitement that is with us as we journey back here to you. There is a great feeling of joy that springs between us all, as a happy band of pilgrims come back to those they love and wish so much to raise up from the darkness and despair of their lives, into the brightness and joy of God's loving care. We become like children at Christmas when it is time to unwrap the gifts and you, who are parents, will know well this kind of feeling. You have experienced it yourself from both sides, as a parent who has seen the joy on your children's faces and also as a child yourself. It is the same for us, this happy band of pilgrims that travel back.

You can have no conception of how much work has to be done in order to make this afternoon possible. You think all you have to do is present yourselves and everything will be all right, but it is not so. Work must be done with you on the morning of the Circle and in this sanctuary where you receive the wisdom or healing of God. Or it might be your turn to be used as an instrument of truth, to give some member of your Circle a comforting thought. Just like my son, who brought along his reading and told us about love and how important that word really is. So we come in love and very often you have said as you enter this sanctuary door, "Isn't it so very peaceful in here? Isn't it so uplifting?" I have seen you after the Circle, where you do not want to hurry away. You know that the afternoon is gone and the Circle has closed; yet you linger on because you are in a separate world from your

everyday life. The worry isn't there, nor is the anxiety that often fills my little children's minds. I know, because I am often with you, just as those who minister to you before you come to the Circle are there to prepare you. To sustain you in all the things you must do before you attend this circle, so you may prepare and present yourself to your Lord and Master as innocent children waiting to be taught, waiting to be bathed in his love.

You can imagine then, something of all the work that goes on from our side of life, in order to present you with this wondrous opportunity. We must ensure that while you are here no harm can befall you. No evil can enter, no darkness, no sinful men or women may get at you. We must ensure that holy power and wondrous love are your protection and the greater your ability to love, so the greater the pain of that love, when one of you is hurt in any way. You cannot even begin to understand that pain and disappointment. If you inflict that pain through the way you live your lives, or because in your flippancy you decide your pleasures come first and you cannot attend the Circle, then the hurt is even greater. We are the ones you are inflicting that pain upon. **We who love you more than you know.** We who care for you more than you know. We who suffer far greater, in order to protect you against the evils of your time. We stand and block the evils that would come. We receive the blow, not you.

So the promise you came with in those early days of your newfound spiritual youth begins to fade and our hearts grow even heavier. We wish for you to know this. When there are those who are absent in your Circle, you cannot see the disappointment worn on the faces of those who love them and who come to tend to them. Especially if the absence is unnecessary, for it is almost like a disgrace that they have been unable to bring their child to the altar of God, on this afternoon.

I am telling you all this because I want you to be conscious of the dedication that lies behind your Circle and those who minister to you. I want you to be concerned about it too, because when the absenteeism grows in your Circle, we cannot protect you like we should and we too grow weary and worry as to how this might be accomplished. It is not as easy as you think, for you only know what you see about you. You do not know what lies behind you. You must realise the importance of the work we are striving to bring you to do. You must realise for your own safety's sake. None of you here could say to me the Circle this afternoon is as it should be. You miss those who are not here and you know it is not the same.

If you are to become the servant of God, it must be with the same dedication as those who minister to you. They have only the best to give and therefore you must be prepared to give your best in return. I tell you that there is nothing more important in your life than to be here on Saturday afternoon. Nothing. You cannot see this and I do not expect you to. You will not see it until you have made the change called death, then standing with us and looking back, you will see. If it ever becomes your task to become a guardian to a soul on Earth and have that soul entrusted to you to bring them to the flower of their spiritual youth, so that they may serve the Master, then you will understand. You will know what I mean.

Today's reading from the scriptures gave a very clear indication of what you are working towards. You must walk in the light of God, for the love of God is your protector and guardian, as you walk through life. The gifts of the spirit are given only to those who are the servants of God. Is this not what it says? The carnal man cannot receive those gifts for they

are foreign to him. He cannot understand them; neither can he abide by them. He cannot live by that law, because he does not understand. This is why you walk by the love of God, for there are many who cry out that they are the servants of God, but there are few who really are. To say a thing is quite different from actually being it. Many say it, in order to find praise in the eyes of man. They like to stand on a pedestal so that men may look and say, "Isn't she marvellous, look what she is doing", when actually there is no true love or true dedication to be found there. The true servants of God are always those who do things and say nothing.

As you walk through your life, the love of God gives you that protection against faltering in your ways. To fight against the ambitions, desires and obsessions, which come from the darker forces on our side of life that oppose you because you do the will of God. The love of God is protection against these things and if that is with you, then your road will be straight and you will not falter. Your joy is assured and your happiness will be complete. You will have a place in your Father's house, where happiness and contentment is in abundance. You will travel far and wide throughout the universe and the realms of spirit, in his name. As you do so, you will learn and grow in stature. In that stature of love and in the likeness of God, your Father. Just as children grow up in the likeness of their parents, so do the children of God grow up in his likeness.

I ask you to keep these things in your mind. I also ask you to consider those who love you from our side who must return frustrated, when you will not rise and give the words that they have given you, because you are doubtful as to whether it is right or wrong. Neither do you know of the joy they return with, when the one they have come to teach stands up and gives what they have instilled within them.

Then there is joy with them, because you have taken the next step. If you can do this once, my children, then you can do it every time that they come. On each occasion they will open your mind a little wider and give to you something completely different. As you grow you will become constantly aware of their presence, as they enter your aura and bring with them the sweetness of their love.

My children, each Saturday morning should feel you with excitement and anticipation, because you know that you are to come here in the afternoon. If you feel this, then you are linking truly with those from our side of life, who impart to you the special gifts of love and enjoyment that you give to your teacher. But if it has become a duty to come here, because your hearts and minds are in a different place, then you should not come.

I realise there is always the exceptional occasion when you will wish to be somewhere else, or there will be a special event and we accept that. But when this happens too often, when you seem to be enjoying yourself too much to want to come here, then is the time to stop and question why you do. Perhaps it would be better to part and say "I have tried but I can go no further." We will understand; there will be no bitterness with us and we will wish you well in all that you attempt to do. There are always those who want to come and desire the opportunity that you have been given. So there will be no question of depletion within the Circle as there are always those who are waiting to serve their God.

We do not want you to think or believe you are held here in chains, as that is far from what we wish to teach you. Always we speak of freedom; freedom of the soul and that is why you have free will and must continue to exercise your free will. But do not ever use your

free will in believing that it is a duty for you to perform. It is not. It must always be an act of joy, a feeling of excitement at the thought “This afternoon I am going to my Circle and will be link with my teacher and with all those who come with him. Friends and helpers will all be there and we will feel something of their world and be taught something about our heavenly Father who created us.”

If the world is to be raised up and saved from its agony, pain and misery, then it must be through those souls such as you, who will stand up and be counted and without fear, deliver the truth. Even though it may mean you will suffer at the hands of those who oppose you, both in this world and in the world to come. This is the challenge that is there and I have never tried to deceive you as to the difficult path you have chosen and the dangers that lie along that road. This is why I have emphasized in the past about your thinking and your love and care for each other. How you should pray for each other, for these are the very reasons why. You must live your life correctly so you will not attract the wrong kind of people to you and involve those in your Circle with that kind of danger, because you are all interlinked.

So beloved, do not think that I have come to scorn you. Instead I have come to give you a measure of our love for you and our needs that you must supply to us in order for us to accomplish our work in you. You see, our heavenly Father has sent us on a mission, because he has a wondrous plan, to bring salvation and redemption to his children and you are part of the plan.

When you were in the spirit before you were born here, you were enthralled with the idea that you had been chosen to go! We knew you, we spoke with you and taught you as much as we could, so that you may have some kind of light and strength when the time came for you to face the very tasks that we had sent you about. You can surely see this and realise how many have been lost to us over the course of time. Because they have been lost to us, they are also lost to themselves. When their time comes to return home to their God, can you imagine, what tears will be theirs? When they stand before that noble soul and say to him, “Father, I have failed.” You have no conception, my children, of what that means; none whatsoever.

I would also like to tell you something of the pain that is felt by my son whom I use. It is not easy for him for he knows through past experience, how difficult a way it is. Especially if you are a teacher like him, who comes with the same love for you and the same desire to set you free, so you may walk in the same light as he has shared. Yes, his pain is there too.

When you have one among you who is a teacher, then you should care for them very carefully, because you don’t know how fortunate you are. Give double thought and consideration to all you do within your Circle and in your friendship with each other. Consider also he who stands as a doorway for you to enter into your Father’s house. When you are ready you will enter and it will be because he has given so much, that you may do so.

Farewell my children, until we assemble again. I am sorry this was not the topic I had intended to speak to you on, but it would be unfair to deliver it whilst some are absent. Instead I have taken the opportunity to implant something within your hearts and minds that you have never seen before.

Farewell, farewell.

Questions & Answers No. 3

Topics covered:

- Disbelief In The Divinity of Christ
- Can we do miracles?
- Judgement
- Creation Of The Universe
- The link between ape and man does not exist
- American/Scientific Recognition of UFO's



Hafed:

What I want you to do is relax and cast aside all the troubles that fill your life and link with the true spirit of God, that Holy Spirit. Send your love and thoughts asking that peace might come to all nations, but praying especially for the Americans and for your own country. I will break the meditation when the time is right.

Prayer:

Loving father, we pray for your love to enter the hearts and minds of all your children. We know Father you are able to do anything, therefore, we would ask you to break the chains that hold your children to evil. Set them free from those who obsess them in the realms of darkness and from him who seeks to destroy your work. Raise up your Holy Spirit and let it go abroad in the world so it might transform the minds of man from all the unjust ways inflicted upon your children. Let him come to see and realise that only by your love can true happiness be accomplished in this world. Therefore let the ways of peace, truth and justice abound, let the hearts of men soar into the wondrous love that is of you. Dear Father, let all these things be accomplished in the name of your Son, Jesus the Christ.

Good afternoon and God bless you my children, peace be with you.

I thought today we would continue with the questions we began the last time I was with you, so if there is anyone who would like to ask a question of a spiritual nature then please do so.

Comment from Group Member:

I have recently watched a TV programme concerning the hierarchy and priests of the Christian Anglican Church; it was about their theology and views on the divinity of Christ. Some of them no longer believe it and yet they stand there, in what I would call a frame of mind that is hypocritical, giving the creed as it has been given over the centuries and yet not believing in what they are saying, forcing the people away from the Church.

Hafed:

It is the antichrist is it not? You see, those who say this and there are quite a number within the church, do not believe in the divinity of Christ or in the miracles that happened: in the rising from the dead or in the virgin birth. This stems from the fact that firstly they do not understand what Jesus was or why indeed it was necessary for him to be born through a virgin. Neither do they understand how it was possible for him to be raised from the dead

and walk among the living. Even though there is testimony to the fact that this is what he did from quite a number of people, not only the disciples but also of Paul and Mary (the prostitute, who Jesus saved from being stoned). She remained with him and was the first to see him, thinking he was the gardener.

Those who cannot accept these things cannot do so because it is beyond the limitations of their own spiritual awareness. They have grown into the pattern of materialism and the belief that nothing outside of natural law within this world can happen, because that would be a miracle, beyond the ability of man. So without realising it, they have also damned God.

While they would say they do not believe these things of Jesus, they forget their God and in effect are saying that God cannot do it either. Although they do not say so in as many words, that is what they are saying. If then they believe in God (but not in the miracles of Jesus) why is it not possible for the miracles to happen through the power of God? If that is possible, why is it impossible for Mary to have given birth to Jesus, without knowing a man? Why is it not possible that Jesus was raised up from the dead?

If Jesus was not raised up from the dead, neither is anyone. Or are we saying that it can happen to us, but it was impossible for Jesus. If then it is impossible for anyone to be raised from the dead, then who is God? Consequently the whole of the Bible including the New Testament would become a lie, for there are no miracles and there is no life after death. So their arguments do not stand upon a firm foundation. If they understood anything about the Lord Jesus and the fact that He was the Son of God, which they dispute, they would know the very reason why He had to be born through a virgin was because he was the Son of God.

If your father is of an earthly kind because you are of the Earth, why is it so impossible for Jesus to have a father who is of Heaven and be born through a virgin. The very fact that he came among men as the Son of God, made that absolutely vital. If he had a father of an earthly kind, then he would not have been different from any other man, because that is the law. He would have been of an earthly spiritual descent, not a heavenly descent.

In that situation how would it have been possible for him to do the miracles that no other man had done? Wouldn't man have had the right to ask, "Why have you made us unequal? Why have you done this injustice to us?" It was impossible, you see, for that Heavenly power which healed instantly and called forth the dead, to have passed through a carnal body. It would have destroyed the physical body because it would have been too great.

So you begin to see why it was necessary for Jesus to be born, not of man but of God. His body was not like yours; it was more in keeping with that higher spiritual make up, which made it possible for Him to use that great power from His Father. It made it possible for Him to feed the five thousand with so little, to walk upon the water without sinking and to bid the storm to cease. Have you ever heard of a man doing any of these things? If you have, please let me know, I would be delighted, but I have not known any man to do these things.

Oh, I suppose it is easy enough to say "Are these things really true, or are they just a figment of peoples' imagination?" After all is said and done, two thousand years is a long time ago and things get added and taken away as it is passed from one generation to another. But

because the life of Jesus was so important, God has taken great care to ensure the truth has always been maintained right down the corridors of time down to this present day.

So you must think about those who stood and gave their testimony to the fact that Jesus did all these things. Not just his disciples who many might think would be ready to say anything about Jesus, as long as they could prove that they were someone special. But no, that would be totally wrong. You are forgetting the many thousands who stood and gave testimony to the Lord Jesus, who were not his disciples, but were the children of God, through him, as written in your reading today.

Do you believe they were so ignorant and would go willingly to their deaths by being put to the torch, or by letting wild beasts tear them apart? All they had to do was simply to deny the existence of Christ and drink the blood to save their lives. If then that belief within them was not so deep rooted, that it was more than a belief but a known fact that Jesus exists and lived, would they have been willing to die in the cause of Jesus? Remembering that it was not only themselves who were going to be put to death, but their children as well.

Man might be prepared in some rare cases to accept his own death for a cause, but he would not for his children. It was because they knew that by taking this course their life would be so much richer, where they were going to go. Henceforth, that puts down once and for all the question of whether or not there is life after death. If there was none, why did they voluntarily go their death on a simple name of Jesus? I do not believe that could be done.

It also confirms that Jesus did indeed have a different birth to you. He had a royal birth and his Father was God, for had it not have been so, he could never have done the things that he did. It was impossible for an ordinary man to have done this. I laugh, because I see so many so-called healers in your world and they say "Oh, there are no such things as miracles! It is just the working of natural law." Yet I fail to see those who have been healed by them. I fail to see them walking on water, feeding the five thousand and raising the dead. Yet they have the audacity to say that there is no such thing as a miracle, it is just natural law. They say it is as if they implement this natural law every hour of the day. My children, when you hear such things, please turn away. Those who are manipulating their thoughts are deceiving them and they do not come from the realms of light. I do hope I have been able to answer your question?

Comment from Group Member:

Yes and you have also answered a supplementary question at the same time!

Hafed:

Well, it is also written in your reading today that by Moses came forth the law and by Jesus Christ came the truth and grace; that is the difference. Man manipulates the law to mean anything, as indeed you are witnessing in your world today. Is there anything further? Are there any other questions?

Question:

Your son Dougie (the questioner is referring to the medium) said that Jesus was with us in the room last week. Can you comment on that please?

Hafed:

Whenever we journey back from the realms of light, we do not do so alone. We journey back to the room you meet in every week and to you it is a confined space. In reality, in the world of spirit if you like, this confined space is a wonderful temple of light and the Spirit of Christ sojourns wherever there are those who teach his truths. Sometimes, that Spirit is far closer than at other times, like for example last week, when the Lord's presence was felt very clearly by my son (Dougie) and Jesus was present here.

He told you these things so you may take heart and feel within yourselves something of that humbleness, to think that He would come and share a moment with you. But He does, and not only in this temple, but also in your life as well. In your daily work, in your pleasures, in your leisure time, He often draws near. When you raise your voice in his name brother Michael, to preach the Gospel of Truth, you will feel his presence much, much clearer through his love, and you will know that He is there. He does this that you may know that you serve him.

Question:

A little while ago you said that no human being could do the things that Jesus did, because the power would destroy the body. Yet in the Bible it says that Jesus said that, "Greater things than these shall ye do..."

Hafed:

..... "because you believe in me."

Question:

Providing a person believes in Him, could they do those things, without changing their body?

Hafed:

No, an example of what He meant, can be found at Lourdes, whereby a well came forth through the faith of a little girl. People went there and washed and they were healed instantly because it held the Holy power. The miracles which Jesus referred to in "These things shall you do", are being carried out in some places, not through the individual but by prayer. If you go to some of these places where healing occurs through priests and other good souls, you will find that it is always by faith and prayer. Yes they lay their hands upon those who need the healing, but it is symbolic and does not mean to say the power comes through them.

Question:

So the key to what he said was, 'Greater things shall ye do **in My name**'.

Hafed:

Yes, it is always so. In His name, otherwise you cannot do them.

Question:

The Bible is full of paradoxes, isn't it? There is one apparent paradox I would like to raise with you and get your guidance on. Jesus said that if someone does you a wrong, you should go to him and tell him what he has done. If necessary you should escalate matters by raising the issue again with a witness present. Yet we are also told that we should not

judge. How can you tell someone what you're thinking, if you're not judging him in some way?

Comment from another Group Member:

It also says, "Turn the other cheek". It does and that appears to be another paradox.

Hafed:

None of them really are; there is truth in all of them. You see, when we judge it means we have committed the offender to some kind of a sentence. But there is another kind of judgement, the one made by you. If someone was spreading lies about you and causing you a great deal of harm, it would not be wrong to say that he had committed an offence against you, but it is not a judgement. You have told the truth, you have not condemned him to a punishment of any kind. Jesus said you must go and ask them to stop.

If they don't, then you must take a witness with you, to show that you have done this. All this is necessary if the offender will not stop spreading lies, leaving you with no choice but to start some kind of action through the law. You will be seen as someone who acted generously because you first gave them the opportunity to resolve matters by admitting they were wrong.

You gave them the chance to tell the truth by admitting, "I am sorry, it is lies". So you are not seen to be acting from hate, which of course is a form of judgement. Hatred is your condemnation of him. But you must be without hatred because to hate anyone is also to condemn yourself. You will cause a great wrong within you, which will have its reaction upon the physical and the spiritual laws that govern man.

So Jesus is not telling you to judge them, only to tell him that he has committed an offence against you. You go to him and explain this and you ask him to be honest and declare what the truth really is. This is what that statement is all about and it was dealing with those in that time who would seek vengeance rather than forgiveness. Forgiveness should always be there, but their vengeance of course, was to take a life. So you understand why he was concerned they should understand the law as it was given and not as man interprets it.

What was it that Moses was supposed to have said? "An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth", but the Lord Himself said, "You have heard an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth, which is the old Mosaic Law. But a new commandment I give unto you"

Who is this Jesus to give new commandments, if He is only a man!

"..... that you love one another, even as I have loved you". Which is forgiveness and only the Lord can make a new commandment, not a man. Those who have ears to hear, let them hear, but above all let them first understand.

Are you happy with that answer Michael?

Comment from Group Member:

Yes, very happy, thank you.

Question:

How does man's theory on how the universe was created fit in with how God made the

world? How can we explain this to people? How does God fit in now that they are discovering radiation waves around the edge of the world, and other such things?

Hafed:

It is like this sister. Many hundreds of years ago, man roamed the Earth and yet when he looked upon his fellow man he didn't know how the human body worked. The inners were hidden from his eyes and he had no knowledge of what was inside, like the heart, the liver, the kidneys and the lungs and what their needs were in order to keep them functioning. But of course, as time went by man delved into the secrets of the body and discovered that he had all kinds of marvellous things packed away inside this physical frame. All of them had a function and were so vital to keep the man living.

Although he discovered all these things, one may assume that because he could not find a spirit there, or love there, that they did not exist. But, you know, he overcame that. Even Darwin's theory could not squash the truth. They never did find the final jump between ape and mankind, and the reason? **Because it does not exist.** Yes, the caveman had a great deal more hair upon his body than you do, but that transformation took place over the course of centuries, because of the change in the way of life and diet. Nothing else.

So you see, we are now at the very beginning of trying to discover the Universe and how it has been created, and always in the beginning there are a number of explanations. Now the Bible tells us that God created the Universe and I know God created the Universe, just as he created you. But as the man of old was incomplete in his assessments of the human body when he began, so too is man today incomplete in his assessment of how the Universe began. It makes no difference really because the world and the Universe will still be there and the Universe will still carry on growing in spite of mans' knowledge, whether it be true or false, or a mixture of both. It matters little.

Let us say, for example, that the Universe was created by a gigantic explosion. Now something must have begun that explosion. Regardless of what it was or what kinds or gases or compounds came together to cause that explosion, it must have all come from somewhere. They didn't all just present themselves; there must be somewhere from whence they came. There must have been something that made them. Who are we to say that it wasn't God? Who are we to say that the Universe did not really erupt and come into being by a gigantic explosion?

But it doesn't mean to say that because it happened, God didn't create it. This can only happen in the tiny minds of man, who looked upon the inside of the body of man and found no spirit or love and said "God doesn't exist. He didn't make us because He isn't there." There were those who fully expected to find something of that nature, in the early days and did not. Just as those in Darwin's days believing that it was a chain reaction from evolution.

So now we discuss the Universe and we are still stuck in the same frame of mind. The record goes round still stuck in the same old groove because really they want to disprove God!

Comment from Group Member:

There is one man who was involved in the latest discovery, who says that he cannot believe the arrogance of man who suggests that God does not exist and is not the source of all creation.

Hafed:

God is creation, you see.

Comment from Group Member:

Yes, but at least one man is prepared to stand up for the truth.

Hafed:

Yes, because the man has a greater insight than others.

Comment from Group Member:

It's down to faith, isn't it? If someone lets a firework off you might look around and find the remnants and say that is the cause, but who lit the firework?

Comment from Group Member:

I cannot see that there could have been a big bang. I find those two words offensive. God doesn't work like that, does he?

Hafed:

I think sister that there really was something of that nature. The point is, it is still happening and God is still creating today. You must realise the Universe is not just the planets that you see, it is the space that is all around. The planets are only the things that fill the space and void. That space and void goes on and on and on; there is no end. How can there be? When you come to the end, what will be there and what will be on the other side? That is how you go on. So there can be no end and that is a miracle in itself!

Comment from Group Member:

It is baffling isn't it? In fact it's mind blowing; God is the greatest scientist of all time isn't He?

Hafed:

The point is that man only understands a very small fragment of what the universe represents, what the plan behind it all really is and what exists on other worlds. Just because he can find no one running in shorts or bikinis, he believes no one is there.

Comment from Group Member:

They're in a different dimension, aren't they?

Hafed:

That's right, completely. After all, you have fish in the sea and they don't live like you or me. I live in a different world again from you and the fish. You see, Mans' mind is too small and only when it is vastly enlarged can he understand. I know there is a gigantic plan that is at work in the Universe through the creation of all these planets and suns and stars. There are reasons. There is nothing that does not have a reason for being there; nothing. Your planet is like a giant space craft, for the whole creation of God's planets is moving at a tremendous speed through the Universe, as if we are travelling somewhere.

Question:

Will the giant plan ever be completed? Is there a foreseeable end to it, or is it something that will go on forever.

Hafed:

I cannot even begin to conceive what lies behind it, or whether it will ever end

Question:

So, you have no idea what the plan is?

Hafed:

None whatsoever.

Comment from Group Member:

What I found exciting this week was the recognition in some parts that flying saucers exist. One nearly collided with an aircraft.

Hafed:

Oh yes, it is a fact. I know that they do exist, but you must remember that not all flying saucers are good.

Comment from Group Member:

They say in America that they have captured some sort of craft and I think if they were high spirits that they wouldn't be able to catch them. It makes you wonder.

Hafed:

Well, I wonder about that as well.

Comment from Group Member:

They are supposed to have three UFO's stored which one day they will put on display.

Hafed:

Well, I do not wish to continue with that, for in good time you will come to a rapid knowledge of what that is about.

Question:

So it's all going to happen in the future?

Hafed:

Oh yes, you cannot avoid that.

Comment from Group Member:

It's moving very fast now, isn't it?

Hafed:

Oh yes, very fast.

Question:

In our lifetime, will we see visitors from other planets come here and communicate with us?

Hafed:

I would not know. I am not prepared even to speak on that to anyone.

Question:

Can you elaborate on all flying saucers not being good?

Hafed:

I have said so.

Comment from Group Member:

There is supposed to be an interplanetary force out in space somewhere, to keep these bad forces outside our range.

Hafed:

Well, they don't seem to be doing a very good job sister.

Question:

So there's nothing to your knowledge....?

Hafed:

I would probably believe that there is a bad force out there, trying to infiltrate Earth and they are winning. But I would say that was more to do with old man Satan. It is better for you to cast out from your minds all of these things which are hearsay. Fix your mind on the love of Christ and allow him to enter your life and guide you, that you may do your part while you are here. It is better you serve and accomplish that which you have set out to do, rather than waste your time on negative things from which you accomplish nothing.

I think it is my time to leave.

Farewell little ones. Farewell, God bless you and have a safe journey through your life.

Love is Your Servant

Reading Romans 8 v. 18

The Preacher:

A growth of a tree is known by its height.
The height of a man is known by his works.
The works of a man are known by his labours.
So says the Preacher.

Hafed:

I greet you beloved, in the name of love and in the name of Him whom I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each one of you.

It is always very satisfying to come to you in this sweet hour and join your minds to ours, so that for a little while we may be able to talk upon small and great matters. I know your need to learn and I understand the capacity within you to put those teachings in your life and make them work for you. I understand how difficult it is for some and how easy it is for others, who can see more clearly the ways of God and find within them a deeper and more sincere form of love.

Not all things are from God, only those things that grow in beauty and prevail over the ugliness of a man's life, which he creates for himself and is self-inflicted. The joy of knowing God is found in the knowledge of God. To not only say "I believe", rather to say "I know God. He is one who lives and dwells within me and has His being in my life because I decree that it should be so. I know God, because when He comes to me His love fills every corner of my mind and my heart is filled with joy."

My children, the task before you is not the most difficult to learn, neither is the lesson set before you one of words, where you need to be able to use words. For words are just words (without substance).

But the lesson set before you is seen by the soul, that inner eye. It is understood by the spiritual mind, never understood by the carnal mind. It is one that you see through the spiritual gifts God has invested within each one of you. It comes to you more by feeling and knowing, than it does in any other form. It is a way in which you grow in enlightenment, to be who you say you are: the children of God. To become likened to the child that God wishes you to be, and He loves you all the more because you try to place yourself upon that path of light.

Love is your servant; let it come and serve you. As man's servant comes to his master each morning to dress him, so then does love come to you, to dress you in the garb of spiritual



beauty. It reveals to you that greater light of truth and the great and wondrous joy that becomes your happiness in all things.

Do not doubt, for while I say to you that there are many things for you to doubt in, because the world presents those things in all the ugliness which man spawns upon the world. Do not doubt, because doubt belongs to ignorance and you cannot see beyond the life that you have. But let that truth become your eyes for tomorrow. Let yourself be free from the fears that chain you to life, in all its many forms of imprisonment. Love has nothing to do with any of these things.

Do not fear tomorrow for it is but one day and it will come and go just like yesterday; nobody can prevent it from happening. Rather, look towards the life that is yet to be, for there you will find the fulfilment of all the things you hope for. There, in the company of those who love you well, you will journey on beyond the realms of this world with all its troubles, fears and doubts, into a clear awakening of who you really are. Love comes as a servant to dress you in the apparel of the royal family, for that is who you are. You are the princes and princesses of the realm, for you are the Father's children, are you not? Whoever comes to him in love and asks to be received shall not be turned away, but will instead be fed the bread of Heaven to sustain you throughout your life.

You are buffeted on every side by those who oppose you, both from the realms of darkness and those who are yet in the body and are the servants of those in the realms of darkness. They torment your minds with doubts about your future and your belief, but fear them not, for the love of God has overcome all of them. But rather be a child, humble in every way. Set your crown of life in the forefront of spiritual truth, so that you may gather to yourself all the wisdom that is to be found there. Let it reveal to you the life that is yet to come. I say to you that there are very few who even understand what that life is to be. They cannot comprehend the mighty change that takes place with all of you. A change so great that you will look back and wonder at yourself for allowing the world to chain you so closely to the doubts and fears and the evils that abide there.

Can you imagine that newness of life where you are changed from the man or woman you are now, into a new being that lives a different kind of life. Not one that needs a place to abide, like a house. Not one that needs a place to work or needs to prosper. Not one that needs to grow in their ambitions and see them fulfilled. Rather it is a newness of life that has never been known to you before and a freedom of life that you have never experienced before. No boredom for you, no worries about how you are going to achieve this or that. All your time will be filled with the learning of the new life which you have come to. Not the life that is first given to you in the astral realm, but the life that lies beyond there, in other higher realms. As you go on to each one, you lose the part of you that clung to something of the Earth.

As you grow freer, so you embrace new ideas and new concepts. You become embodied with a greater power and freedom, where you may travel wherever you wish in your Father's Kingdom. Those who love you most and were your teachers before you ever came here in life, journey with you to teach you the way. They show you the lessons that you must learn to grow, in order to fulfil your part in that new wondrous life. There are no words I could use to begin to explain it. There is no understanding here, of a life like that. It is beyond the imagination of man. All of these things, my children, are there for you in the future. But what is it you must do, in order to reach that place? You must hold fast to the

truth that has been invested in you. You must strive to fulfil the spiritual law of God that is at work within you. Only this can purify your body, your mind and your soul and set you free from every dark thought, every dark seed sown within you.

When man hears of terrible events that take place in his world, do they not all cry out against them? Yet quickly they forget and accept what has happened. Others may seek revenge, which is a poison within them that can bring greater suffering to others if it is allowed to rule in your world. There are many who seek to know the truth, who have arrived at that place in their lives where they realise there must be something more. They wait along the road of life for you to bring them the knowledge to set them free. That love which will bring a new joy of living and that peace to drive away their fears and anxieties. Yes, they wait for you.

This is the road you must walk first, before you come to your Father's Kingdom and take your place in that realm. You must do your works and perform your acts of charity and mercy. You must reveal the secret word that is locked up within you, that secret word of life eternal. You must teach that it is better to love than to hate. You must reveal the pathway they cannot see at that moment because of the darkness and fears filling their minds, which has been sown within them because of life around them. You are to set them free. But what if you fall by the wayside and are taken up with doubts and fears of the life you live? Perhaps you concern yourselves too much with your own ambitions and desires? Shall you still be there to greet and hand to them that precious gift of life eternal? Life eternal is only good to those who can be free from its pain and saved from the gates of hell. Life eternal only becomes a joy, when you know your God and know the salvation in the truth that is given to you.

If a man is obsessed in some way or another with an evil thing, his obsession will give to him great pain. He will know his misery springs from the obsession, but he will not be able to overcome it, unless he has the weapons to do so. He must find a conqueror to come to his rescue, a great strength that will overcome his weakness. He must discover the truth and come to the knowledge of God. He must find the knowledge of life eternal and the ways of love as his servant. If he can find all these things, then he will break the chain that holds him and overcome. His great strength will lie in the love of his God and the love of all mankind. He will set his feet upon that path of service, whereby he may go forth to rescue others who are held fast by the obsession that once held him. My children, none of you are free from one obsession or another; you are all bound in some way. You are caught up in the web of Earth and the mist and the darkness that lies before you in life, which prevents you from seeing beyond. Prevents you from coming to the great strength and determination to overcome and wipe away your tears and heartache.

My children, **life is more than you know; much, much more.** Your thoughts are only scratching the surface of life. In your belief, you consider life is the very joy of living and it depends on whether you are to live it in the lap of luxury or in poverty. Both are different sides of the same coin. If you spend all your time in pursuit of one or the other (material gain), you will lose the God given time to seek for your salvation. Your salvation and true happiness do not depend upon either of them.

Look at the world and other men in different nations, who in their poverty and ignorance steal, murder, rape and become drunkards or drug addicts. That is their way of life. Do you not feel a great sadness for them, because they do not understand? Or do you think to

yourself, it is their fault, they chose that way. Did they choose that way or were they left with no other alternative because man was too greedy to see their misery, and having no compassion for their plight, left them to their own devices?

There is no country in your world that you will not find a measure of this evil growing like a web, entangling the lives of many. Even those who think they are above it, who think they are free from it, should be the least confident. They are the very ones who are in real danger of losing all they have. To those who wish to live by God's Law, it is there for them. It is no use speaking about man's law, because that is bought and sold on the market places of the world. I speak about God's law that is formed within you. Not within the world, but made alive within you. You have to bring it into being in your life, as it is the only way to guard yourself against the evils of your time. You cannot be touched if that law abides within you.

When you make the change called death and rise to the higher spheres, you do not need the law, because you know what is right. You know what is due to those who are less fortunate than yourself and you give all you can that they may receive. You are not giving bread and water or a coin of the realm, nor is it a position of great height. It is much more than that, for you are giving them the very seeds of life to live by.

My children, what you are gathering to yourselves now is for nothing and all my works with you will come to nought, if you fail to take up the sword of truth and do battle with the enemy of man. It lies within your path, within your domain and you must choose what you will. I can take you no further. What you do now must be in your own interest, in order that you may be there at that right time when one who seeks for God, who is hungry for his love, asks you to give to him a morsel of food from the Lord's Table. There I will end and I will give the rest of time to any questions you may have. I will do my best to give you answers.

Question:

What if some of these people don't want to be helped? What do we do then?

Hafed:

Nothing, you cannot help those who do not want help. You must wait until they find the truth and get to that point where they know they need help. When that happens they will ask, but until then there is nothing you can do but to pray for them.

Comment from Group Member:

I am clear on everything, but I wonder whether I would be able to do it? It's so easily said, but hard to put into practice.

Question:

How strong are we?

Hafed:

You are as strong as the love binding you to God. As for answering whether you could do it or not, I think in many ways sister, you are already doing it, are you not?

Comment from Group Member:

Sometimes, but I seem to do it without realising. Other times when I come face to face with someone I seem to back off wondering whether I can do it.

Hafed:

This hesitancy comes from having that little bit of doubt within you. I wish all to know that when you go into the service of God and you try to help or do something for someone, do not believe that you are alone or it is left to you to do by yourself. It is not. There are legions of soldiers to help you and when I speak of soldiers I do not mean those who fight in wars, rather those who fight for truth, love and the souls of man.

Comment from Group Member:

Many times I think of the souls in the Third World and the little ones who are suffering so very much at this time. I feel so very helpless towards them. I know I can pray for them, but I feel it would help me to feel stronger in myself if I could only do what you and others did during your time on Earth. You walked from country to country to help as many souls as you could.

Hafed:

Brother, you must realise that in my time the world was a different place to the world in which you live. I had no responsibilities towards a wife or child. I had only myself to look to and as long as it stayed like that, it did not matter to me whether I lived or died. It was by the will of God that these things were done, just as it is by the will of God whether you will survive the night. You understand me? All these things are by the will of God. In that time the way of life was not like now, where you have to go to work and pay your rent. I had nothing like that. I could lay my head upon a rock, with the canopy of the stars above me and I was at home and could sleep. My needs were very small; a portion of food here, a drink of water there, but nothing more. It was far better I carried the word of truth to enrich the souls of man than it was to think of anything else. If a robber came upon me and took my life while I slept, it was the will of God. If a wild beast had jumped upon me and taken my life, it would be the will of God. It was not for me to argue with the Lord. If he let me go forth to accomplish my mission, then that too was the will of God. Just as I with my colleagues took to the Lord Jesus himself, those gifts from spirit, that too was the will of God.

So perhaps there are things in your time that you can do, even though you are restricted so much. Do you not do them? You give welcome to those who are in need of healing. You speak the word of truth to those who will listen. You have a generous heart and a praying mind. What more then, my son

Comment:

It's just that I feel that I want to do more.

Hafed:

Then perhaps you will. Who is to say what the will of God is.

Question:

I don't want to be limited to our own country really, but if I am, so be it.

Hafed:

My son, the children of God are in every country and their needs are just as great in their own way, as are those in the Third World. Remember those in the Third World have not known the way of life that you know and so it is no great loss to them. There are those here, who find themselves homeless, hungry and with fear, so the suffering is equal.

Comment from Group Member:

When the Pop industry got together and raised millions of pounds for the children in need and for other countries, the lorries carrying the aid were stopped and things were stolen and it breaks my heart to see to this go on. Even the corrupt governments took so much.

Hafed:

I see what you mean sister, although it is not really a question. I can see your anguish with it all, but that is the way of man. Are there any other questions?

Question:

Can I just clarify one point. Are you saying we should be purely reactive to people who seek the truth from us, or are you saying we should search out these poor souls? If it's the latter, then when will we be at that point in our spiritual education when we are able to do this? You told us not so long ago that we are still in the kindergarten.

Hafed:

That is so but it is my hope that you reach beyond the kindergarten. But I also said that they wait down the road to meet you on the morrow. I did not say today, next week, this year, but down the road. When you have gathered all that your Heavenly Father has to give you, in wisdom, in song, in joy and in love, which enables you to go to them. Or when they come to you and you give to them what they need. Just as each one of you here today came with a need? Did you not all seek me out to find an answer? Were you not in the same position at one stage to another? Then he who I use now, and call my son, was there to meet you, was he not? Who knows where your lives would have gone had he not been there to guide you and point the way. To tell you that utopia is not where you search and I will show you a different way. Had he not done that for you, where would you be? I wonder?

Comment from Group Member:

Lost in the wilderness.

Hafed:

But here you are and all we ask is that you give to others the same as we have given to you.

Comment from Group Member:

You are looking for more commitment, aren't you? You are looking for deeds rather than words.

Hafed:

Yes I am looking for action rather than talking. The first priority is to be here to receive what you are going to give to those who wait down the road. Do you understand me my children? You must agree that there has been a lot of absenteeism and I worry over this. I know the saying which says "Absence makes the heart grow fonder, but I fear the other one that says "Out of sight, out of mind."

Comment from Group Member:

I feel that from this time people will attend more regularly.

Hafed:

I want to get you all together, again. So that we can all resume the pathway we once began to tread. It is needful, it is necessary, because I have a time that is allotted to me. I cannot go beyond that time, because my son will no longer be present with you, as he too must journey on. So you see, there is need for haste, need for concern, to receive the gifts of the spirit. Not only that we, who labour to you in this sweet way, may fulfil all that the Master has sent me about. But also my son may finish the painting of his works so we too may hang our painting in the great hall of works.

Be still within yourself and let God enter in. Let his love come and be your servant. Let his truth be raised up within you as your companions along the road of life. Be still and know that he is God and with him all things are possible. Do not fear death, even though it may come along the way, for death is a great joy to many and a great fear and anguish to others, but you will find the joy before the anguish.

So my children, I leave you for now with these thoughts hoping they may take root within you and spring up as a full understanding of the work that lies there before you. Read again the chapter from Romans 8 starting at verse 18. Read it and take it in because it is true and beautiful for all of you. You too must become the adopted sons and daughters of God, if you are to become the princes and princesses of the realm.

Farewell my children, farewell.

The Road Home

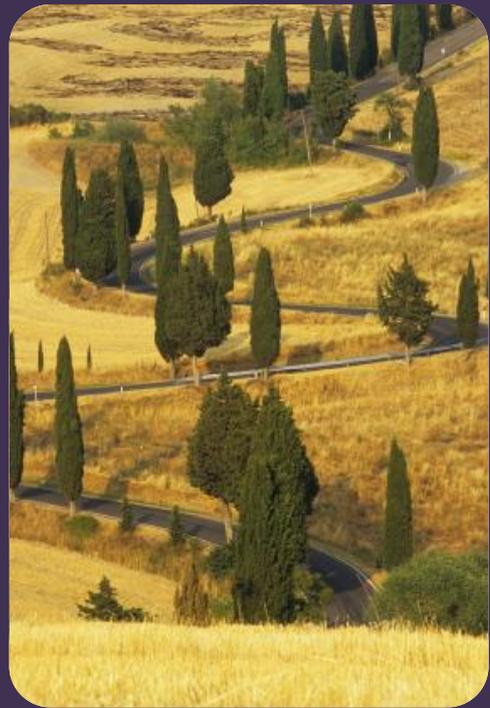
I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of Him who I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one of you. When we were together last week I believe I spoke to you of the two choices people have to make in their lives, between good and evil. In truth this is a fair extent of mans' free will, whereby the theme of one or the other runs through everything that you do. It may seem a strange thing for me to say, but the hardest path in life to follow is the one that leads you back home; back to your God.

You have no memory of this home, unlike the memories of your Earthly home which you carry with you here. When you have been away, perhaps on holiday, or indeed visiting friends, how often have you said, "I'll be glad to get home and have a nice cup of tea." I am sure that many of you have said that, for even though you dwell in a strange land, you have made your home here.

You have forgotten the home that is really yours, which lies in the world that is yet to be for you. When you make the change called death you shall be greeted in the foothills of God's kingdom by those who love you, who have served you and served with you in life. Yet, in order to go home, you must have faith. Faith is in many different forms. It is not only faith in a God you cannot see, but also to have faith in yourself; in your own ability and accomplishments. Many times you say, "Oh no, I could not do that" and yet you can, by faith. Faith always seems to be required when the task being undertaken is hidden from your eyes.

It might be having faith in your own abilities to accomplish things that you desire, or faith in others, whom you call friends and loved ones. Or maybe it is in your ability to choose the right way in life; to do what is right. Not always an easy task, because you are very often badgered by the desires and frailties, within you. Your own weaknesses that are sometimes like an obsession to you. Always those things are for the 'ill', never for the good. Yet it is only faith that can give you the strength to overcome the shallow part of your life. Spiritual comfort and wealth can only be brought about by choosing the right path.

I realise it is difficult enough to make the right decisions on humdrum matters in your world and to choose to stand up against those who would oppose you, because your ways are not their ways. I know that there are so many who oppose you because you stand up and say there is no death, life is eternal and tell them of those souls who come back from the spirit world in which they now dwell. But if it true and you believe it to be so, what do you do? Do you stand up and oppose those who speak lies or do you for the sake of peace and quiet,



or perhaps fear of them, agree with them? Perhaps you silently say to yourself, "I will agree with them, but I know their words are not true", little realising that when you do so, you are opposing God. You are challenging the truth he has given you.

When all is said and done, it comes down to this. Are you really worthy of the truth that you have? Do you know exactly what is called for from you? Do you understand that even if you must forfeit your life to defend the truth, then that is what you must do?

There can be no sitting on the fence or back tracking. There can be no agreeing with the opposition. You have been given the truth. What do you do with that truth? Do you shroud it in darkness and keep it hidden? Then you have become worse than those who oppose you, because at least in their ignorance they believe they are correct. You know the truth but through fear you do not trust God sufficiently to proclaim what it is. This is the truth that has the power to light the minds of others, through your efforts. So we come to this word trust, do we not? We find, in this trust, there is the same measure of faith to believe, to have confidence, to trust one another.

You have a Circle within which you have your (spirit) companions in arms. By being here they cry aloud that they are soldiers for Christ and they will raise their swords of truth to smite the enemy. Dumfound him with their words of truth and salvation. Have you all got that conviction and courage? Do you all bear the same hallmark of Christ that we have been teaching you about, which we have invested in you? Or is it just a part thing, that goes into your mind and you say "Lovely, beautiful words, I love to listen to it."

But the reward is not to him who listens but to him who carries the banner into the enemy camp; that is where the reward lies. Therefore, you must have trust in each other, for in that trust lies your strength. You can only be as strong as your weakest link and faith must not be "I think", but rather "I know that there is a God, and he knows about me." Does it surprise you that God knows of each one of you personally? That you are known by name? Does that really surprise you? But why should it? When you were home, living with your Father in his mansion, you knew him and you knew his name. That is why I said to you that you were to go home. These other homes that you have erected in this strange land are just for your comfort and convenience. My children, you are the princes and princesses of the realm of God, who is the true king.

Weekly you come here, through those doors into this sanctuary of love and light and healing, wearing the dross of this world from your life. As you assemble here, those who love you dearly work hard to relieve you of that. We know it is an illusion that you wear and we do not want you to suffer with illusion, but to see clearly through the eyes of faith what is fact and truth.

You listen to us in this Sanctuary and are inspired. You walk a little taller when you pass out of that door and you think to yourself "Things seem a lot clearer, things are a lot brighter now." Yet as time passes, those things that brought you the very threshold of the great God, begin to slip away. Once more your eyes are filled with the things of Earth, which you think you need and do not. They bind you to the very things which we are seeking to free you from. The illusion of life is very strong and can lead you so easily along the pathway of evil and darkness.

Many of those in your world, whom you rub shoulders with day by day, are walking in darkness, the darkness of their own minds. Still they are our brothers and sisters and the day must come when they are set free. But you don't want to fashion your life and thoughts on their ways or model your desires along the pleasures they find, through the flesh. I tell you that only misery lies there as your reward.

But on that road to Heaven, on that road back home, lies that perfect insight of true contentment and happiness. Hopefully you are being bound together through the strength of the words we give you, in the Law of God, in love, in understanding and in trust to each other. These things will fill you with the zeal of God so that you may cry out to do His service to your brother. To be able to paint the same true life story on the canvas of their minds, as I have painted on yours. You must give them the opportunity to be free from the misery and drudgery of life, which they have brought on themselves, by choosing the wrong road. Because of the bright lights and the attractions, which are just illusions, fashioned and modelled in their desires of the flesh and nothing more.

When you look back over the centuries and read the kind of things which happened in your scriptures, you will find that all those things were won by faith and it will not be any different for you. You will find it no easier than they. Many things that we tell you have to be taken on trust. You must have faith in us, that we do not design such things to lead you astray. We try through logic to appeal to the insight of your minds, that you may say to yourself "At least it is logical." We have to ask you to believe that you are going home and that there is a home for you. We have to ask you to believe we are the sons of light who journey back to make you the sons and daughters of light. Light is the only form of freedom and contentment you can have. Darkness and sin will wear you down to the very bottom of the pit.

We are the sons of light and we appeal to you through the words we bring to believe, trust and have faith in us. Not only in us, but more so in him who has sent us, so you may become just as close and at one with him as ourselves. Consider your life and choose what is right. Remember what has been given to you is not just for your sake, but for the sakes of all others who will listen and are ready to receive that truth.

Teach us dear Lord, to serve Thee as Thou deservest, to fight and not to count the cost, to toil and to ask for no reward except to know that we do Thy will. Amen.

Farewell

Love's Miraculous Power

Here is a lesson for you to learn.

Jesus said that if you have faith such as a mustard seed you could say to the mountain "Be cast into the sea" and it would obey you.

Here in lies a miracle, the same as His many other miracles of healing, walking on water, forbidding the storm and raising the dead.



So it seems all we need is faith no bigger than a mustard seed, yet there is something missing to allow the completion of a miracle and that is **love**. For a miracle is the work accomplished by love and it is by the power of love that these things can occur. For God is love and the greater love you have within you, the greater that God is within you. You are His children (sons and daughters to be) therefore you are living, walking and talking miracles.

He has placed within you the ability to create, not only in a physical sense when a child is born, but in a spiritual sense as well. You are able to create in this way by clothing your thoughts with love in such a positive manner as to know it shall be so. But you can accomplish none of this, except that the love of God is so strong within you; it is the vital key that you need. Over the course of time our words to you are designed to make it possible for each of you to do miracles. To bring you to that full awareness of God, who God is and who you are.

I want you to see there are not only miracles of light, but miracles of darkness too. If someone reaches out his hand to take a life it is a miracle. Someone designs an instrument of war to kill and maim and that too is a miracle: a miracle of destruction because it is in the power of man to create and to do. If man is so full of miracles of a destructive order, why has he never been able to use that same power for good?

There are many types of miracles from the very smallest to the greatest. A mother picks up her crying child to comfort it and the child ceases to cry; it is a miracle. A heart is broken because someone they love is no longer with them, but then their loved one reappears to restore happiness and bring joy; that is a miracle.

You my children must strive, in your Father's name, to do those miracles that are bound up in good. You are striving to take His holy power and bring about a miracle by your love. Someone comes to you filled with doubt and fear, yet with your love and reassurance their fear disappears; that is a miracle.

You place a seed in the soil and from it springs forth the fruits of the Earth; it is a miracle and none can deny it. A miracle is love; a miracle itself is the work that is done by love. You must strive to relinquish the bitter things of life for the greater things in life. Seek the light, the truth and the love of God so they may walk with you every day. For a miracle is to give your love to someone who is in need so they might receive it and be healed.

Jesus said, "It is better to give than to receive", but the receiver having received and been made whole, then goes his own way and gives to others for that is the law and the way it must work. For only in that way will you establish in your world the truth of God, the power of God, the spirit of God. If and when this is established you will be amazed to see the difference that transforms your world from one of greed and violence to one of love, happiness and plenty.

This is your aim and what you are working towards, though you must first begin to sort out your own life, within yourself. You must become more assured of God and His presence. You must feel that love of God, for the closer you become to God, the greater is His love and the more of that miraculous power can be transferred from you to others who are in need. That is the whole point. I want you to listen to these words and think about what a change can be made in you, when you take that seed of faith with God's love and use it to change the lives of others for the better.

God bless you. Farewell.

God WILL Live With Man

I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of him whom I call Lord and Master. About His business this day I have come. God bless you.

It seems to me that many centuries have passed since that fruitful hour when my colleagues and I journeyed to a small place called Bethlehem. There in a most humble abode, a stable no less, we found a small child who was and still is the Lord Most High. Sometimes it is difficult, when I glance back over time itself, to comprehend all that has happened.

When I think of all the wonders upon wonders this small child, growing up to manhood, has accomplished.

It is most difficult to understand fully how the world at large today could have grown so far away from Him in every respect, both in ignorance and in evil.

Today, there are far lands where starvation, death and disease are ripe upon the tree of misery. Countries where terrible wars defy description and terror and fear are very much alive in the hearts of those who dwell there. If you were to ask the people there what they consider to be the greatest gift a man could possess I have no doubt they would say "Peace of mind". It is without price and in no way can be bought in the market places of the world. Above all else, nothing can bring to you the contentment, which comes with peace.

Outside is a beautiful day that God has given you; the sun shines brightly in the clear blue sky. You have few troubles but think you have many. You do not know how blessed you are. In addition to all these blessings you have one added thing: you have the knowledge of God. You have that seed of truth within you, which bears the hallmark of salvation, not only to you but also to as many as you will impart it to. The alternative is to fall into the pit of disaster, fear and starvation, which has befallen those very sorrowful nations far from this land.

Consider what I have said to you; consider it well. Here you have a treasure that cannot in any way be purchased by anything in the world. You are blessed with the time that lies before you, spanning out across the years yet to come. But you have nothing in your minds as to what you will do with tomorrow, least of all the years that may lay ahead. Yet you have the substance within you of a spiritual power to mould the tools of service to mankind. To give of yourself, so your life may not lie idle in the bright lights and glamour of your world, or in the unfulfilled desires within you to become another rich person. All this is dross, my children, like fools gold. It is worthless and hence is worthless to your life.



Does your life mean anything to you at all? If it does, then wake up and see clearly the way ahead. Be thankful for what has been given to you by Him who is the Lord of all. He has trusted you with those seeds of a new harvest, to be raised up in the minds of little children and men and women. To bring them that eternal water which once they drink of, they will thirst no more.

Having received such gifts, I would like to help you to see their value, for truly it is clear to me that you do not. They still lie hidden and the will to fulfil your own personal desires is still with you. That, my children, is death not salvation. The will of God must be with you. It must be within your every thought to enhance every breath you take and every word you speak. You have barely touched upon the magic of God, you barely understand the Spirit of God. I, in my humble way, try to stir you from your slumber so you may see, feel and know for yourselves what treasures you possess, if you only knew how to manipulate them.

My children, peace of mind is linked with the will of God and the will of God is the Law under which you live. I do not speak of mans' law, which is of no account. I speak of the will of God (the Law of God), which you live under though you may not realise it. It matters little if you are aware of it or not.

There are many who believe that having received their punishment at the hands of the courts of the land, have fulfilled their debt to society. But it is not so, because there is a higher court to which you are called to account and to abide by, namely the court of God, according to the Law of God. That Law, my children, is subject only to what God has deemed man to live under.

Follow your feelings and your thoughts; ask yourself how much you love God so in some way you may measure just how short you fall. Was there not someone in the Bible who was going to sacrifice his son to God? Consider that for a while, for such was his love for God he was willing to give his own son in sacrifice. He knew that God in his love and compassion would take care of his son and give him a better life. Yet the sacrifice was not necessary because God had tested him and he was not found wanting.

A question that we do not ask ourselves very often is "How much we love God?" I suspect we think it does not matter very much for after all, how can you measure the love within you? Is there any instrument able to measure its height, depth, breadth and it's quality? Of course you are right, there is none, but love cannot be measured in that way. It is not like water, it is not like flour, or any of these things. It can only be measured by what you are prepared to give up for it.

What does it mean to you? Are you perhaps prepared to give up something in your life in order to say to God, "I love you"? If something you like doing was declared illegal would you be prepared to give it up to show God you love him and wish to follow his Laws? Or would the test be too great, causing you to fail? Would you not be able to accomplish that? None of us would know because we cannot measure it, only you would know the depth of that love within you.

God demands you give up your very life into His hands. This is why you are tested on many occasions, when those gathering clouds seem to blot out the very existence of the joy and happiness you once had. When everything seems to be going against you, does it put a greater exertion on you? Do you find it more difficult to go to your God in prayer? Yet that

is the very time when you should go to Him in prayer, even though you feel empty inside and cannot fully comprehend what He wants from you. Or even when you doubt whether He exists at all.

But your loving Father does this for you, not out of meanness, not out of hatred, not out of pleasing His own whims. He knows the only way for you to be strengthened is by coming face to face with pain and suffering, to bring you to that more perfect way of thinking and loving and respect for the gift of peace. By testing your faith to see if you are weak, or if your love is strong.

You are not here in this life just to walk through it daily and do what you will, for there is far more for you than this. How much of your time do you give to your father God compared to the pleasures of life that are always there? How much of your time do you give to your brother who is in need? How much of your time do you give to those teachers and helpers from spirit who labour to unfold you as the servant of God, so you may be raised up in the true spirit of grace and light? All these are questions that you must ask yourself, for they belong to you.

Your Heavenly Father has said, **“My tabernacle is with man**, I shall wipe away all of his tears, there shall be no more pain, no more suffering, no more death. They shall be my children, my sons, my daughters, and I shall be their God.” He speaks of a time that is yet to be, when all the darkness has cleared from the skies of man, when the misery which roams across the face of the world because of the greed and jealousy of man, is no more. So here we sit and talk of both great and small things, little realising that such a time may not be so far away as you imagine. In that time you must give those electrifying words of truth and comfort to as many as will listen, for their salvation. In an unseen time and an unseen land, they wait to receive what you have to offer.

So perhaps you can imagine the importance of all those words I have given to you, not just today but in all the years, months and weeks that have passed. The very reason they have been committed to print is so you may read and digest, read and digest, read and digest. So they may dwell within you and enable you to see the motive behind it all and the power that motivates that motive. In order that you know and will not be found wanting for an answer when a question is raised: “Does God love us? How can he love us when we are in such dire need?”

What will you say, my children? What will be your answer? When someone asks you, “Friend tell me, Is there a God above and does he care about us?” What will be your answer, my children? Your back would need to have suffered the same strikes and pain from the whip that also lashed them. But will you be strong enough in your faith to say, “Be of good cheer, my son. I tell you that your Father in Heaven loves you all and in a little while you will see his mercy shining upon you. It will bring you salvation and you will live in a land of milk and honey”.

If you cannot believe this you will not be saying it. In those words must also be that power to rejuvenate their faith and strengthen their minds against their fears, doubts and the hatred. Yes, you will need to be all of this and have your love for God intact to give all that you have to Him, because you love Him. Do not think He will be unmindful of you, or all the work that you have striven to do, because I tell you that He will not. In these times you will be blessed with that peace that surpasses understanding and that love that gives fulfilment

and contentment to your soul. Ask yourself, “Was it all worth it?” I say yes it surely was, for to be the servant of Him who is my Master is beyond description.

So my thoughts return to that time when as a child He lay in a stable and my companions and I went to visit Him. There upon the hillsides were the shepherds tending their flocks and the air was charged with that holy power. The angels of God said, “Peace on Earth and goodwill towards all men”. It was the beginning and yet it was also the beginning of the end.

Lift up your face and feel humble that you have such opportunities before you. Do not race hither and thither in search of this philosophy or that philosophy, for I have given you the truth and there is no more for you to know. Read what I have said, digest what I have said and proclaim it as your own. Then it will not fail you.

So, with these words my children, I will take my leave of you in the peace that you find and the love that you feel. If I have perhaps made one or two a little ashamed then so be it, but I meant no harm but just to remind you in case you forget and are left behind.

Farewell, farewell.

Questions & Answers No. 4



- Is it better to receive or to give?
- What happens to our spirit when we sleep?
- How do we make spiritual progression?
- How wrong thinking attracts trouble like a magnet.
- Why it is sometimes more difficult for a spiritual medium to be controlled?
- What does it feel like to be controlled?
- Spirituality and consciousness.

Good afternoon and God bless you, my children

I thought that this afternoon we may have questions and answers. I wish you to settle down and for two or three minutes think about questions that you would like to ask. I do not want any questions dealing with how or when this planet of yours is to come to an end. I wish to keep it only on spiritual matters and on the level that you have been taught over the course of many months.

Question:

The Bible says it is better to give than receive. It seems to me that giving and receiving are the wrong way round.

Hafed:

Well whichever way we look at it, it doesn't matter much so long as the process of the law, which governs giving and receiving is in operation. Margaret has asked a question regarding giving and receiving and she thinks that you have to receive before you can give. Is that what you are asking sister?

Comment and Supplementary Question:

No, not really. It seems to me that we have little to give of our own, but if God wants us to give, He provides us with the information to pass on and in our giving, we are receiving. We are so fortunate to receive what He has given because we don't lose it; it stays with us. But what I want to know is there any more to it than that.

Hafed:

What you must realise is that you have to rise to a certain degree of spiritual awareness before you can receive and before you can give. Cast your minds back over the years and you must surely realise that now you are in a much better position to understand that you can only give what you have already received. You cannot give anything that you do not have and the gradual process of evolving over those years has lifted your mind, heart and soul nearer to that quality of spirit that God wishes to see all of His children expressing.

When you have reached that point where you can give what you have already received, you have grown in the likeness of the child that God seeks you to be. A person pretending to serve God, because they wish to have the limelight cast upon them, is not in a state of grace that fills their mind with light. The truth of God has not been invested within them and their mind is still in darkness. How then is it possible for them to give anything of light and spiritual truth to others, when they are incapable of receiving for themselves? You have to progress to that point where spiritually you have become at one with your heavenly Father.

When the same qualities of meekness, gentleness, love, understanding, tolerance and forgiveness, now abound within you. Those qualities are indeed what you are giving, for God will show you how great they are to possess. They enrich your mind and fill your life with true happiness, so God gives them where there will be no waste and where He knows they will be received and be given to others. God is the beginning of the giving and you are the receiver and also the giver.

You give what you have received out of love for your brothers and sisters. From the light and truth within you that speaks to you of God. Do you understand that? Do you see where it is more than a question of giving and receiving? It means the person who is giving has reached that stage of spiritual light where they are capable of receiving. Many have asked the question is it better to receive than to give? Well of course it is better to receive than to give because if you don't receive how can you give? Does that answer your question?

Comment:

Yes, thank you.

Question:

I go to various churches to offer healing but there is one church where I feel uncomfortable and I can't get up and heal in it. I don't feel right in it and the people there don't give proper help to anybody.

Hafed:

If you feel uncomfortable anywhere you should not return, it is a way of your inner eye telling you that this is not the right place. So you must depart and not go back anymore.

Comment:

I haven't been back again, but how is it that some people won't help others? They pray and tell God that they love Him, yet they do not help His flock.

Hafed:

Well that can be accounted for in many ways. Perhaps they just want people to see and hear them praying so that they may be perceived as a wonderful person. They are not

capable of doing these things and their reason for being there is different to yours. They wish to be known as something that they are not. They try to disguise themselves and of course if that is the case, they will not receive anything. You will find such people in many of your spiritual churches but a great many of them are not worthy to be called the servants of God and neither do they search to be servants of God. They search to be the servant of spirit and as there are masses of spirits, with good and bad intentions, you will always find someone that will be willing to guide and instruct you, but not always along the right path. Do you understand?

When you come to understand more deeply the ways of God and the Laws of God, then those people stand out; very much so. They should not be where they are and they should not be in a place that is in the public eye. The true servants of God are those who teach and have humility, for no man can serve God without humility.

They either do these things for money or to be in the limelight, so others might say they are a wonderful person. There are many of them who are at the top of your so-called religion. That is why they are at the top, because it is where they wish to be and they are quite prepared to tread upon anyone who is in their way. No, you must be able to see things in a much clearer light so that you may know who is speaking the truth and who is speaking for their own grandeur.

Question:

My question is to do with the Circle and it is in three parts. Last week young Douglas was given a reading from a spirit who called himself Lazarus. In essence it said that the brothers and sisters of our Circle meet when we sleep and also Jesus comes to that Circle. So the first part of my question is to ask you to tell us more about that. The second part of my question is to ask whether are you happy with the progress that our Circle is making and thirdly can you please tell us what more we can all do to progress ourselves?

Hafed:

Yes, you do meet when you sleep. You know very well that while the body may sleep the soul cannot sleep, for the soul is eternal. Therefore only the body rests and the soul travels on, into the world of spirit. You are brought over to the other side of life to meet together with many of your own teachers and me. We talk and explain things that you do not understand in your physical lives. In many cases you are not ready to understand these things in the physical, so we prepare you for the unavoidable events that are to come into your life, which perhaps will cause you much grief.

We do this when we all come together by speaking to you of the event that is to come. We try to make it easier than it would otherwise have been, for the shock would have been too great for your soul to bear alone, but because the soul has been forewarned it is able to absorb a lot of the shock. These events come into your life; some have already happened whilst others have yet to happen. Of course I am not going to explain what they are, for you must wait for that time to come.

We also meet together so we may help your friends or relatives on Earth. We also take you to those war torn countries, where we can help the children who have made the change called death, to come to an understanding about life. To understand where they are now and that they will not be with their mother or father again. We show you how it takes a

long period of time (as you know time) to adjust the child to their new environment and conditions, but eventually bring them to a new understanding of why they are there.

We take you to the lower realms where we try to help those who have fallen from grace because they have committed unspeakable atrocities on Earth. The cross they bear is weighing them down and they cannot raise themselves up. We try through gentle persuasion to get them to see where they were wrong and how to put it right. I want you to know that it is not just your Circle, for there are others from different parts of the world that also attend. Needless to say they are not of a spiritualist order, but of another order.

They are also striving to lighten the minds of men, like you who are striving to progress back to God. You know them very well, for you have been together before you were born here and they are greatly loved by you, as you are by them. There is an army of souls who dwell in this world who meet together in that spirit life, which they once had before they left to be born here. You come together. Earlier in your question you asked about the Lord Jesus, so I tell you that all of this is in accordance with the light and love of Jesus and the instruction of Jesus. All of you know and feel that.

Sometimes your lives become so confused and mixed up that you feel great hurt within yourself. You think to yourself, "My God, where are you? Why have you forsaken me?" On those occasions we allow you to take back with you a feeling of where you have been and what you have been doing, in order to raise up your spirit and fill you with a new kind of energy and strength. It is not a power that is going to change the problem around you, but it is an energy and strength that is going to lift you up, so you may defeat that problem. This is what you have to do. **You** have got to do that; not me, not God, not Jesus, but you!

It is a frailty within yourself that is letting you down. This is how you make the spiritual progress that you have asked about, by coming face to face with these problems and overcoming them. I am not talking of problems such as owing money and not being able to repay it, or not being able to find a place to live. Rather I refer to the problem of frailties that are strong within you. They could come from any one of those deceptions that life places upon you. It could be of a sexual nature, drug taking, drinking alcohol, gambling or thinking nasty thoughts about other people. It could be in any number of ways but nothing will change until you can overcome them. What in effect happens is the imperfection within you draws other forms of trouble to you from the darker realms. Forms of trouble that bring money problems, health problems, worry over your children.

In many ways, trouble can come and it is like a magnet. When your obsessions become greater than God within you it is because you are outside of the Law of God. It causes you to draw from the earthly man, not from the spiritual nature. By following your frailties you place yourself under a whole different set of laws, which will cripple you in many ways, because they do not come from God who loves you. They come from those who oppose and hate you. That is the problem brother and you can see just how far above some you are, because you are here and the word of God is not a stranger to you. Yet there are still frailties within you.

When you use that as a yardstick to measure against those who are not here, do not believe in God and commit all kinds of atrocities; can you see why their lives are so dark and why there is so much hatred and poison within them because they live under a different law. So

then, the more you strive against the weaknesses and imperfections within you, the more you rise above it and the closer you come to the reality of God within you.

Then you will find the love and truth that is there and the perfection that begins to change your mind, outlook and reasoning. You will find everything that your soul is searching for. Then you are under God's Law and when you are faced with trouble you can go to God and say Father will you help me please and he will help you. But not until you have risen above the man made things, not until you have accepted the fact that you need his help to overcome the difficulties that lie within you.

So there you are, it is a Circle within a Circle. Christ is always seeking out ways of helping you and others around you, in order that you may help others. Even if it is only your presence with light and spiritual power, you can change the way people think and are willing to act in life. It is all connected with the earlier giving and receiving discussion, is it not my son?

Question:

Yes, I would like to know why sometimes we can be easily controlled by spirit but at other times it is harder?

Hafed:

There are times when the physical body is not strong enough to be controlled; it is very lightly controlled. There are times when the mind is tired and they find it terribly difficult to impress upon that mind, the words that they wish to give. There are times when conditions of the world itself will influence control. There are times when one wishes to come and speak, but the condition in that room is not right, or the one that you are talking to, is not right. There are many different conditions that govern control and I have only stated a few.

Question:

Is it right then that you feel so let down because you have let them down?

Hafed:

Oh yes, if you do not feel that my child, then you do not really love them. It is a sign of your progression my child when you feel that you have let them down and wished that you had been able to do so much better than you did, because you love them.

Question:

Can you describe to me how it will feel when I am controlled?

Hafed:

No. My son, different people experience control in different ways. I cannot say that there are two people in this room that would feel exactly the same. Different factors come into play such as the extent of their development, spiritual awareness and understanding, the difficulties in their life, their spiritual gifts, which are there to be used but they are blind to. It is not an easy question to answer, but controlled you will be. It will happen, same as most of you in this room can be controlled. Some of you will inevitably have inspirational thought, which is I suppose a very light but different form of control.

Question:

People operate on different levels of consciousness, don't they? Is that related to spirituality?

Hafed:

Oh yes.

Question:

Was there a different kind of consciousness many years ago, where people could relate directly to God at that time?

Hafed:

There is just the one law that governs the consciousness of God and that is the law that states that you must all reach God through the same way. Through your experience of life, the hardships that you suffer on the way and the recognition that love is the only way in life. Then our consciousness gathers momentum, by becoming increasingly aware of the need for God in our life. I speak of the consciousness that belongs to the greater consciousness of God. Each one of us has evolved to a different level of that consciousness when we are born. The stage we have reached will govern our level of consciousness.

Question:

So you could almost swap the word consciousness for spirituality?

Hafed:

Oh yes, because spirituality is a substance, or a power that envelops the conscious thoughts and makes them worth more than those who are more conscious of their physical side of their life. The greater the love and awareness you have, the higher will be your consciousness. And the greater will be your ability to express the gifts of God while here on Earth. Sanity you see comes into all of this because the lower the spiritual consciousness, the closer you are to insanity. Your mind can only be governed by your way of thinking, which is to a higher or lower degree, according to the spiritual awareness that is in your consciousness.

Consciousness then is part of your soul and your spirit. When you look at the turmoil that some lives are in, where they have no regard for life whatsoever, but only to fulfil their satisfaction. It may be greed for money, power or for sexual satisfaction but it is the lowest form of consciousness. It is a consciousness that tells you that you are alive but nothing else.

It only seeks for the fulfilment of their desires, which are of an earthly nature. And they must grow away from this you see. In this world there are many of God's children who are on that level of progression, very close to border of insanity. When they begin to recognise love and their ability to love, they grow in a different kind of awareness, not for self but for others.

We, who are here in this room, have a consciousness that is infinite. It reaches out to the great spirit of God and draws to itself that great warmth and knowledge of God. Little by little that filters into our minds and changes our views and outlook and gives us a deeper insight of the meaning of life. There is a stage of being that doesn't even recognise life, for

there is no consciousness of life. It is because they have sunk so low into the abyss of darkness and cannot rise to capture that magic which is life itself.

Question:

If those who are bordering on insanity are of a spiritually low level, does it mean that they were born like that? If so, it's not anybody's fault that the Earth is in the state it is in, because they can't help being low, they haven't evolved to a high level?

Hafed:

That is not quite right, but there is a lot to be said, in what you have raised. The answer is to be found in the way that man brings up his children, which hides the face of God. He does not teach them in the ways that God wants him to and so that deepens the darkness and moves them closer to insanity. Instead their minds are on that level, where they abuse life and other people's lives. If in the beginning they had been taught about God, their relationships and about love towards their parents and friends, then the light would have begun to rise within them and it would have awoken a different type of life.

Question:

But what happens if their parents and predecessors before them are all of a low spiritual level?

Hafed:

It is unlikely for that to be so and you must realise that God is not unjust. We do see these problems and because of it, we usually send a higher soul into those surroundings. He is someone that uplifts the family because he comes with love and grows with that awareness of love. He will teach his parents, not as I teach you, but through his actions and the things he says and does. They will be able to see, through him, that there is a better way to live their lives.

Question:

So how is it then, that there are so many on a low level?

Hafed:

You must realise that the opposition is great.

Question:

So they attack the high soul?

Hafed:

Yes they attack the high soul.

Question:

And they often succeed?

Hafed:

Often they succeed. You believe there is no war going on in your country, but there is a war going on between good and evil. This war has been going on in the world of spirit and in the world in which you live for centuries. At the present moment the battle is being raged and the darker forces are winning. Do you see? But as I have said in the past, it is also one of the reasons why God, in his great love, will not permit this world to continue in that way.

He will bring that condition to an end and raise up salvation in His people. Then the Golden Age will begin and we will see a different kind of world.

Don't forget that you are all being opposed and all of you are being fought by the forces of evil. They are striving to raise up your frailties, so they may separate you from God. The more you express those frailties, the more you become conscious of how wrong you are and that separates you from God and will eventually be your downfall.

I must go now. Goodnight to all of you.

The Angels are Still Singing

(Christmas Message 1992).

I greet you beloved in the name of the Lord Jesus, whose humble servant I am. Peace be *with* every one of you.

The reading I have chosen today (Matthew 1: 18-25) will bring to you the truth in Christ Jesus. Many in your world do not believe that Jesus was the Son of God. If you listen to the reading you must realise that if Jesus was not the Son of God, then the reading must be false, was never said and did not happen.



Only by being the Son of God could Jesus have done all those things which He Perhaps most wondrous of all were the teachings that He gave; simple truths that were laid down as part of the law for man to follow.

If you listen to the reading, you will see how it was prophesied over many, many years prior to the event that a virgin would give birth to a son. Even in those days such a thing was impossible and yet nonetheless the prophecy was fulfilled. When those words were spoken all that time ago, those who were there listening to the prophet, believed that Jesus was about to be born. They went about their lives looking for this child who was to be born through a virgin. I must tell you the listeners questioned, “What was this child?” and “Why was he so special?”

The prophet enlightened their minds about Him who was of the family of God, the Son of God, the king whose name was Emmanuel (meaning: God with us). When He came He would bring a great and wondrous light, to serve the needy and to fulfil the will of his Father. By bringing into being and projecting in the minds of men that Holy Spirit, which is God.

I have no doubt that those here live in comparative luxury compared with those who lived in those long ago days. You could not understand nor feel the joy that was in their hearts, believing His arrival was imminent and they might perhaps come face to face with this Son of God, who was to shine like a jewel from the heavens above. But of course you know what happened; they all passed away into that greater and fuller life where they comprehended it all so much better. Yet the message, which was given on that day, lived on in the hearts and minds of the people over all the centuries.

It filled some men with a great and wondrous glory and others with contempt that a man should even begin to believe a virgin could give birth. They laughed and scorned, yet the belief that it would take place remained in the hearts of many people. So you can see why it

was that towards the end of that time, when the prophecy was to be fulfilled, how man had lost his faith for he was under the heel of the oppressor. There were many sick and diseased people, not only sick in the body but in the mind as well. Poverty was a constant companion to so many, so it was only to be expected that only the faithful few were still waiting for the fulfilment of God's promise, yet what a promise it turned out to be.

That night when the child was born was a very special night. You had to be there to sense and feel the very change in atmosphere, for all around there seemed to be a great magic. A stillness reaching into your soul making you conscious of whom you really were. It was indeed a wondrous night, when the very Earth seemed to be tingling with the spirit of God.

You know the events that followed. Jesus grew to manhood, took up his ministry and performed the works that none ever did before or since. He spoke with a voice of authority which none ever did before or have done so since. All those before delivered the words that God had given them, but not Jesus, because he stood there in the very power of God. He had that authority with him to change the commandments of God and he did so.

I suppose there are few today who remember it was also prophesied that this Jesus, Lord of all, would return one day. Because He seems to tarry, they grow impatient and doubtful. It is easy for them to cast doubt upon the words of the scriptures, upon the words which were given, for that is all they have to build their faith on.

They have nothing else you see, so to believe Jesus was not the Son of God but the son of man and to believe Jesus did not perform miracles and did no more than the average medium today is easy for them. So easy to compare the events of today with those of yesterday and once they rid themselves of the idea that Jesus was in some way special, born from a virgin, then the rest all fell into place. It was said the people of that time elaborated and exaggerated the facts (about Jesus) but that did not happen. But those who stood face to face with the Lord Most High in those days, when He was ministering to people of his time, had no doubts as to who He could be.

To stand in that soul's presence left you completely convinced, for there was a power emanating from Him and I have seen strong men weaken as they stood there in His light. In the beginning they went to challenge, yet fell upon their knees because when you stood in His presence you became so conscious of who this man was and who you were. It did not matter whether you were a disbeliever or believed there was a creator in Heaven.

When He brought you into the circumference of his power all the things that were dark within you fell away. There you were naked before your maker. Naked as a child before it's parent. Naked, because they could no longer hide their sins or deny who this man was. Naked, because of the shame of what they had done, which had gripped their hearts and minds. I have seen them confess before Him and cry like babies with tears streaming down their faces, "Lord, please forgive me, for I did not know it was you"

It seemed in that moment of time, all the events of your past spirit life, before you were born, came into your memory and you knew him. Not inasmuch as you would say His name is this or that, but there was that oneness with Him in your soul and you were conscious of that help you had received in the past. "Lord, Lord, forgive me, for I did not know it was you." Think of those words my children, coming from a strong man whose ways had always been harsh and violent. When Jesus looked at them, put his hand on their heads and said,

“Arise, go your way and sin no more”. How could they have even guessed what depth of love and compassion this man had? That he would forgive them for all their sins.

So you will see and understand that to us, who were in His presence constantly, there could be no shadow of doubt as to who He was. We knew the kind of power that was in Him; there was nothing in this world or in the universe at large that would not obey his command. We did not truly understand everything because it was beyond our power of reasoning, we could not comprehend the magic of it all. We just knew it was there and we loved to be in His presence and could not bear to be away from Him.

He touched many people’s lives; I believe you recently heard from one who found himself nailed to the cross by His side. (Note to reader: refer to “The Thirteenth Disciple”). There were countless such events which took place in individual lives so it would be impossible for me to tell their stories too. However, I hope over the time which is left to us here we will be able to tell you some of them, to bring you a greater feeling of truth.

As I have said, many bowed down before him in shame. Yet there were those who had a wonderful joy within their hearts because they had believed and knew this event would happen. Such was the blind beggar, who heard that Jesus was passing by. He believed all things with Jesus were possible and shouted out, “Lord, Lord, Son of David, heal me!” Hearing this the bystanders said to him, “Hush, be quiet!” But he cried out even louder, “Lord, Lord, Son of David, heal me!” Jesus heard him and replied, “What is it that you would have me do for you?” “Lord, that you should give me my sight”, pleaded the beggar. “Then let it be according to your faith”, replied Jesus and instantly the blind beggar was blind no more and could see all.

Tell me of a man, be it in your time or in another age that has ever performed such miracles. Tell me his name, I beg of you for I have never found one! I suppose my children that I was greatly blessed in those days. Little did I realize, when I was next in line to the Persian throne that I would become a humble peasant, serving the Master. I willingly gave up all that I owned so I might become that humble servant.

Now Christmas is here my children and the angels are still singing, still declaring, “Peace on earth, good will towards all men”. Who will listen? Who will listen to the greatest gift that God could give to man? They have not done so, so far. We still find darkness in the minds of men. We still find him pursuing his own personal enjoyment and pleasure, not knowing what it might bring to him. Whatever misery it can cause him here, I tell you greater misery lies ahead when he makes the change called death.

You who sit here, do you hear my words and believe them? Or do you hear them, but tomorrow they are gone? Are they lost in the ethers because they have not found a resting place in your hearts? You, to whom I have said, the Lord knows of you! Have I not told you, ten thousand might fall at your right side and ten thousand at your left, but it shall not come unto you? You are those to whom I have said that I have come from the Master’s side and he gives me permission to bless you all with His love and says that He loves you so deeply. You are these my children. You, who I have laboured with for so long and so well. Do you hear my words when I tell you or do you secretly perform the will of Satan? Do you? Only you, me and Him who is my Master know, but we shall keep your secret, we shall not reveal you.

It has been said that this Jesus will come again. For when Jesus went into Heaven and left his disciples gazing upwards, two angels said, "Ye men of Galilee why stand you here, gazing into Heaven after this Jesus? Know ye not that he will return again in the same manner as he went?" Those in olden times were told, "A virgin shall give birth to a son and his name shall be Emmanuel" and that came to pass. I see no reason why this should not come to pass, as well. Perhaps that time shall not be too far away. You my children might witness that coming and be able to judge for yourselves, when you stand in his presence, whether I did you an injustice when I told you of the strong men who fell to their knees by his love. You will be able to judge and it is my prayer to the Holy Father that it shall not be your shame that brings you to your knees, but the joy of standing in his presence.

The greatest gift you can give to anyone for Christmas is your love. Wrap it up in that special paper called love and send it to God asking that He may bless them. If it is your will, you will feel the presence of Christ in your homes, but remember it has to be your will. It would be beautiful if I could think that sometime over the Christmas period you might find your feet leading you to church, not a Spiritualist church, but a Christian church; going perhaps to a candlelit service or to Christmas carols. It does not matter what is being said you understand, but rather the presence that is there, so you might feel and sense that you were that close to the Lord Most High.

So, my little ones, although I must say farewell I want you to know I will be with you on Christmas Day. I want you to be present of mind to feel that I am there, for you are like my chicks that I watch over. Through all your trials and tribulations we have brought you through, perhaps not in the way that you expected, but we have brought you through and so shall it be forever more.

When I come again I shall give the teaching I intended to give today, but because it was voiced that you would prefer a Christmas address I changed it. I hope that you found something in it that has inspired and lifted you up to receive your fair portion of the Spirit of Christmas.

Farewell and God bless you all.

Questions & Answers No. 5

Hafed covers some fascinating topics, including:

- The Different Levels of Spirit
- Angels & Guardian Angels
- Feeling Alone
- Moods
- Dreams
- Animals in the spirit world



Good afternoon and God bless you, my children.

What is true dedication? When you come here and sit for your development, you may not be totally aware of those souls who have journeyed back here from the realms of light. They come to inspire and direct your thoughts, filling you with that new purpose of spirit and greatness of God's love. True dedication means no matter how difficult the task may be, you must devote that day or time to being here; this is very important. You cannot, in any way, expect to turn up after the Circle has started to be let in. If a time is stated for you to be here, then you must be here at that time.

Anything else in your life which may intervene must come second, for your whole purpose is being in your seat at the allotted time, so you may be at one with those who travel back from the realms of light. I stress the realms of light because I want to show you how difficult it is for your guides and teachers to be here with you. They give up much by taking on these new conditions that are harsh and cause them suffering, but they do it for you. If they can suffer all of this for you, then surely you can make the effort to be here with them. This is all I wish to say upon the matter, for I realise that there are those who want be here, but have a valid reason for their absence.

So, my children, what shall we speak of today? It is not always easy to find a new subject when part of your Circle is absent, for the teaching I had planned to give will need to be rescheduled for when we are all here ready to receive it. Perhaps it would be a good idea to review those things that we have discussed on previous occasions, so as to give to you an opportunity of clarifying any matters? Please ask and I will answer to the best of my ability.

Question:

There are different levels within the spirit world – I wonder if you can tell us more about this? Also, we are all individual spirits, but were all spirits created at the same point in time or are new spirits continually being created? And are spirits actually disappearing as well?

Hafed:

When you say disappearing, what do you mean?

Comment:

I mean that they have created such a great evil that they no longer exist.

Hafed:

Yes, that is so. To give you a precise picture of the spirit world and it's many different levels is perhaps asking for the impossible. For after all is said and done you must achieve a new spiritual height of understanding to allow you to pass from one light into a greater light. This is the difference between one sphere and another. If you are travelling higher you must realise that the new sphere is brighter in every way, because it embraces a great deal more of God and truth and love.

As a child at an infants school cannot jump to a senior school and still be expected to understand what is going on and why it is going on, so it is the same in the spirit world. One may only pass from a lower to a higher level providing they find themselves at peace with all around them (at the higher level). If they were not in unison with that light and greater glory they could not enter, it would be a barrier to them. The same quality of light must be within them, in order to blend into the higher realm through which they pass. This enables the new realm to be made manifest to them and they are able to see all the things that are there for them to see. Had they not been capable of reaching that dimension then the light would be such that they would be blind to all that was in it.

If I was to define what is necessary to pass from one sphere to another, I would have to say that the quality of the soul must be enriched. It is not a question of passing an exam to progress to the next level, for nothing which enriches the quality of a soul, can be expressed in words. Rather it is the quality of love, the quality of goodness, the quality of sincerity and the quality of godliness within you and they are not in word form. They are very real and have a substance of their own, which enriches your soul, so much so that you are able to pass from one realm to another and comprehend all that you find in your new surroundings. There are many such realms to which you progress. None of them can be acquired or accomplished within a short space of time, for within each there are many different facets of experience and vibrations. There are also different kinds of learning that you must come to see and understand. At first there will be many things you will not comprehend.

It is true to say that you will go to school in the early part of your spiritual life and there are teachers who will help you. But they do not use a blackboard and easel, they do not write sums on the board nor do they give you history lessons. It is nothing to do with that kind of learning; rather it is a soul-searching lesson. Coming to terms with yourself and your life, to see if you are able to piece it together to see those things that were wrong, which were directly contributed by you. This allows you to reach a basic understanding of why you are as you are. Once you have accomplished this, it gives to you a new insight of what your goal is to be and how you are to accomplish it.

It is not easy; it is very difficult because the learning of that has to be in experience. When you have drained and learned everything that you can from your life, you must go on and tackle new concepts of spiritual life in order for you to understand more clearly the things that you are to evolve to. You have no knowledge of many of these things of which I speak. No one has ever taught you of them, nobody can speak of them for they are those unspeakable things without shape or form in your world. They are not in accordance with your understanding and yet they are there.

The Universe is not just a pretty thing that is hung out at night for man to look at and say, "Ah, isn't it beautiful". For well he knows of all the planets and stars that exist there, but this is such a very small grain of sand compared to the mighty desert of truth and knowledge that is there to be gathered. There are new depths of soul you must delve into and conquer. You can only do this when you are brought to the knowledge of their existence and you must feel your way in order to find them.

You must be placed in situations that challenge you and the old values you once lived by here on Earth, to see how strong they still are within you. To see what depth of love and trust you hold to God, by being in that position where there is fear about you. A great deal of the early work is done in the lower regions where you are sent to help establish a greater depth of truth with those there. To help them rise above the pit which they are in, but that is not the only work. There is work which far off, across the other side of the Universe, in other forms of life and to other forms of life and yet all part of the creation of God.

There is so much my son that I cannot speak of because there are no words I could deliver. It makes me feel most inadequate as your teacher, but this is the only thing I can say, except that one day you will experience these things for yourself. You will come to know just what I mean for we are all in search of God, but who is God and where is God? Each one has a vague idea within his mind, but I am afraid it is nowhere near the truth. Man's conception of God is totally wrong; he sees Him as a figurehead of great power and light – a fatherly figure, but that is not so, for you are totally reversed round. Maybe the word reversed is an odd one to use, but I want to show you that you are now looking for God in a most ineffective way.

When you do come to realise that you are in search of God and who God is, you will see why there is still so much that lies before you in order to reach out to that Great Spirit, that great Father of all His children. It is not a simple thing to comprehend or understand. Even at the level I have reached, do not know what God is. I have drawn a lot closer to Him and I'm able to see and understand totally differently to you, but I do not know what God is. God is more than a word, indeed we are more than a word; we are God's in miniature.

To understand what your quest is, you must first begin to understand yourself, in order to separate the imperfect from the perfect within you. You must see how utterly useless the imperfect is, because it blinds you to the truth and prevents you from going any further. It is necessary to cleanse your mind and your spirit of all that which is imperfect. My children that is a very tall order.

If you who sit here now do not even understand what perfection is, in your present state and condition of mind, then what will you understand of that condition on a higher level of thought with a clearer image of yourself? You begin to see the obvious imperfections and cleanse yourself from them. Then you begin to see other less obvious imperfections in yourself, which are more deep-rooted than the obvious. And so it goes on, with the purification is taking place all the time.

When you stand before a greater light than yourself, those imperfections cause you great pain and anguish. Perhaps the hardest to rid yourself of, is the thought that you are a lot better than you really are. My son, as much as I would like to be able to paint a clearer picture of your question, I am afraid that is as close as I can come. Is there anything else that you would ask?

Question:

Have the people on Earth at the moment come from different stages of spirit?

Hafed:

Yes.

Question:

Is it possible for someone who comes to the Earth to regress, in that they may have actually originated from a higher sphere but become lower; and vice versa?

Hafed:

Yes, even angels fall from grace and if angels can do that, then it is most likely that man will. Oh, yes, that is so.

Question:

So are angels a higher level of spirit?

Hafed:

Angels are a different creation to man; they are, how can I say, nearer to the God Head. Whereas man is the child of God and one day must be as God is. But we are a very long way from that and the further you progress, the more you see the distance which lies between you and that goal you aim for. So the answer is that angels are and always have been on a different level from us. They have no need to be born into the world. You may then ask what are these guardian angels you have often spoken of? There are such guardian angels, but they are men who have progressed to a much higher level of spirituality and you are placed in their charge while you are here on Earth. Not to interfere with your free will, but to give you the understanding and knowledge of God at one stage in your life, so you may choose the path you wish to walk.

Question:

Sometimes I feel as if I am alone even though I know I am not, why do I get this feeling?

Hafed:

It is also a part of your test if you like. All these things are meant to give you an experience of different feelings, which you will surely feel at one stage of your progression. When you feel that you are alone, it is then you will need to summon all your strength and faith in God, to maintain that spiritual light that you think you have, or you think you feel. It is when your cloak of protection is taken away and you stand-alone. What you do in that period of time is very essential to your progression by learning how to overcome difficulties. As part of your spiritual progression, when you come to us, loneliness is one of the things you will experience in order to overcome that feeling of being alone. To create the strength and knowledge within you that nobody is ever alone. No matter where you are or how you feel, God is always there.

Question:

Can you tell us something about moods, why it is that some times we can wake up in a jolly mood or an unhappy mood for no apparent reason?

Hafed:

Are you speaking primarily of waking from sleep or the moods that can change during the course of the day?

Comment:

Both really.

Hafed:

A lot of your moods stem from your health. If the body is feeling tired, listless or in pain, then your mood will change and you will feel that mood. However, moods do not always depress or deplete you. For many times a mood can be one of joy, if something has been said to you which surprises you and gives you an inner feeling of glowing with pleasure. It changes your attitude and your outlook in certain ways and brings to you that feeling of joy. There are other ways in which moods can change. Bad dreams can cause this and they are usually based on the events of your life, which linger in your subconscious and come together because something in the day has sparked that thought off. In that type of dream it can become very frightening and confusing. So much so that when you wake you are in a very unhappy state and depressed state. So moods are subject to varying conditions of life and health and also your sleep state. But you can also wake up having had a good dream, feeling on top of the world. Moods are very funny because they can change suddenly. What can be so happy in one hour can change to a source of tears in another, but that is basically all you can say about the moods of people. They are formed and created out of the substance of life.

Question:

How is it that some people dream and some people don't?

Hafed:

All people dream, it is just that some do not remember.

Question:

Why is it that we do not remember?

Hafed:

That is a difficult question, one that I do not feel capable of answering and I am certain whatever I could say about that, would probably not be right. I cannot really answer that question.

Question:

Are all dreams from the subconscious or do they have any other form of substance?

Hafed:

Most dreams are from the subconscious though there are others that are related to travel in spirit. Some of them can foretell the future, but at the same time I would not recommend that you place all your faith in what you have dreamed, regardless of how real it may seem.

Question:

On this Earth we have quite a lot of different races and colours. When the soul passes over into spirit, I believe that all souls who are of equal level go to the same sphere. Does that

also mean that those who have been fighting over race or religion when they pass, go to the same level as everybody else, or are they separated?

Hafed:

Man will find his level in the world of spirit according to the spiritual light that is within. You cannot go beyond that light; you must rise or fall according to your works (know them by their works). Therefore, if they have been of an evil design then they will fall to that level of darkness. If they have been of a spiritual design so they will rise to that spiritual realm of light that is in keeping with their souls.

Question:

Is the animal kingdom in a different sphere to us or can they join us?

Hafed:

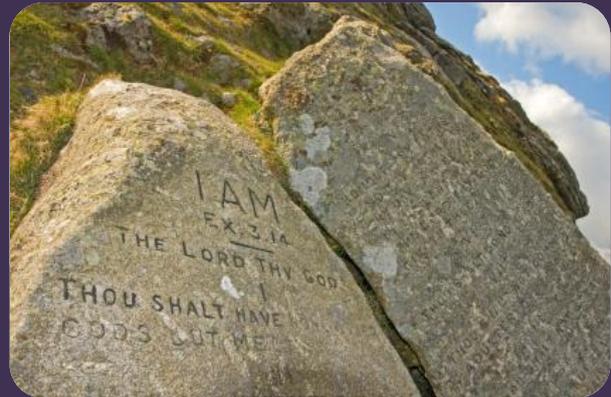
It can be so. There is no difference in that respect, although I want you to know that there are certain parts of your spheres which do not have animals. Not because they are barred, but because it is not a suitable place for animals. An animal has its own sphere and its own progression to make.

I will say farewell and God bless you all.

God bless you.

Breaking Spiritual Law

Beloved let your hearts be still, so they may be touched by the peace of God. Let your minds be quiet so that the noise, which troubles you from the worries of your life, may be driven away. We come to speak to you softly and yet compellingly. I say “softly” because it is the word of life that we are imparting to you. You gather here in oneness to be closer to your God, yet how quickly the memory of it all flies from you when you leave to go about your daily business.



You know, it has always been our intention to bring your soul alive to the knowledge of Christ, who is our Lord. You know that it has never been our intention to raise you up as mediums, for always we have said we are striving to raise you up as ambassadors for Christ, to carry that potent word of truth into the lives of all men.

We are striving to raise you up in the way of discipleship therefore much more is needed from you. You must learn to embrace the whole of God’s Law and make it your own. **If you live one fraction outside of that Law then you will never be the child of God.** God has said He will come and live amongst you and you will be His people. You will be His children – His sons and daughters. This requires a departure from the frailties of the human form, to lift your minds to the purity of God. Where you are bound in the Christ Spirit, which makes you the sons and daughters of God. It is that spirit which must be raised up within you as it was in Jesus, fulfilling every aspect of your life. Your body may be in the world at large, but it does not mean to say either your mind or your soul must sojourn in that life.

To live under carnal law is to dwell in a dog eat dog environment and if that is what you want then it is best you go and serve the master who holds that law over mankind. You are the servant of him whose will you do, not the servant of him whom you say you serve. Saying and doing are two different things and you can only serve the master whose will you do. When you perform those acts within the world that please you, little do you understand what lies ahead or see of what the future brings.

A gardener cultivates his land accordingly to the particular seed he is planting, in order to give it every opportunity to succeed in life. However, if you plough and sow accordingly to the wild side of your nature, then the crop that springs up will be the type that grows in the wilderness. You can expect nothing other than the folly you have sown.

Because there has been no planning or proper preparation, then it is rather a haphazard affair, just like the wild side of nature. If you go into the jungle it can be impenetrable. So then, exactly the same thing occurs when you sow the wrong seeds in you life. We understand why this happens because it holds some kind of attraction to you. You think it

fulfils some kind of joy, if you wish, but the reverse is true. It is even more so, if you knew what the truth of it is.

You are children who have left your home and travelled to a strange land and you have been given no memory of life that was before this birth. Therefore, it is easy to see why all the things of this world please you, because you are living in another form of nature from the one that you left. In that life your only aims were the fulfilment of peace, happiness, the joy of loving God and being free. You understood that if you ever were to depart from that Law, then those things would no longer be true.

If you go back to the beginning and read the story of Adam and Eve, you will see that they dwelt in a wonderful land but by breaking God's command they fell from grace and were born into the world. It was not God's punishment to them; it was simply the result of the Law that they had broken. You cannot walk into fire without being burned, so it is that **you cannot break the Law without its repercussions** and I want you to realise that very emphatically.

By showing you the story of Adam and Eve, I think you can see my point even though the story of Adam and Eve is to this end fictional. It in some way shows you the beginnings of mankind and how his troubles came into being. They lived in a golden age, in Paradise, though they broke God's commandment and that is what led them here. They had to learn why they could not live in Paradise if they wished to accept life under another law. It is the law that you live under now which troubles me at times, for all of you have work to do and it must not in any way be marred by the absence of that true purity of God.

You are His disciples. If this is what you say you are, then this is how you must live your lives. You must see and understand the difference between carnal man and spiritual man and to realise that carnal man shall surely pass away when the end of the world come for him. That is to say the day that he dies is the end of the world for him. The spiritual man must be raised up, but if those spiritual qualities are not within him he must abound in the darker realms. To change the thinking of people you must be as good as your word. I feel, my children, that you are as good as your word, when you know God and feel the presence of God.

Many people say you cannot see God. It is because they use the wrong eyes. God is only seen with the eyes of the spirit and you must learn to exercise those eyes here and now. It is nothing that you see – it is everything that you feel. Unless you exercise them, they will never grow to that point where it becomes a second sight to you.

Go into your woods and you will feel God all around you. Through this feeling try to see and understand what God is. He is everything that grows around you. He is everything that is beautiful there. He is every good thought you have ever had. He is the mighty oak, the blade of grass, the daisy, the butterfly, the bee and the leaf on the tree. His power gives them life and what you see is the mind of God, in all its beauty. He has laid it bare for you to see clearly. Gather to you its strength and peace; then ask yourself "How can I become part of that feeling of God?"

You are already part of God, for His life is in you and He wants to sustain that life in a pleasing and peaceful way. One that is without violence, one that is without hatred,

without desires that inflict damage and pain to others, one which does not fill itself with greed, one which does not only think of itself, but of others.

If you go into the wood and fields, you will see the harmony of nature. The tree that gives a home to the birds and to many other forms of insect life. They blend in with that law of God, which keeps them in harmony and not at war with each other. Look at the flowers that you have before you. They were designed and created and given life by the mind of God. Is there an ugly one among them? Do you see them fighting for a superior place? Do you find deceit there with them? Do you find them filled with a kind of grievance that creates unhappiness? Does one shine above another? Is one more beautiful than the other? God gave to them the same right and the same beauty and He has given that to you. It is for you to use it rightly.

When you think of the gifts of the spirit, do you think of healing, clairvoyance, prophecy and teaching? But do you not understand the many other gifts that God has given you? Your image is unique, is it not? You look at your reflection in the mirror and you are unique. You do not see any other people wearing your face. What else has He given to you? Fair hair, a pleasant smile, sparkling eyes, a musical laugh, a soft voice, a gentle touch, a humble nature? These are all God's gifts too. He has given to one person the ear for music to compose and play, thus bringing pleasure to others. They listen and are inspired and for a little while they are beyond this realm, in the realm where perhaps angels dance. He gives another person the gift of painting. Of capturing on canvas the beauty of a tree, the face of a loved one or the very flight of a bird. This too gives great pleasure to those who look at their work and think that they have captured that moment in time; they have crystallised it forever.

To others He has given the ability to play instruments such as the piano, violin or cello. He has given them the gift of being able to play together in harmony, the same as His birds. Have you listened and noticed that they sing their praises to God in evening song, thanking Him for the day and asking His protection in the night. There may be many different birds singing with different whistles and in different keys, yet from the humblest to the most gifted like the nightingale, they all are in harmony. Just like the instruments of a great orchestra. I want you to see and feel that harmony.

Then there are those who have been gifted with great singing voices and each one has their own particular quality. Each is defined by some tone that is different from others. They are also in harmony with the orchestra that plays and you can listen and find inspiration there. There are others too, such as architects who design and build great cities throughout the world; they are not forgotten. There are the mothers who give life to God's precious gift of a child. Using the special qualities of a mother to watch over and protect her charge, to nourish it, to keep it clean and to feed the right thoughts into the child's mind.

If they are harmonious thoughts, then happiness and joy will be its way. If they are thoughts that lend themselves to spitefulness, to hatred and to jealousy then strife stands in its path and bitterness in its mouth. It loses the edge of all the good gifts that God has given, for it no longer knows how to be in harmony with all that is around it. Unless you are in harmony, how can you keep the Laws of God? When you live outside of the Laws of God you are not in harmony any more.

You too have special gifts that you can use: gifts of the spirit, gifts of healing, gifts that bring comfort to the bereaved, teachers who unfold the mystery of life for man to bring a deeper understanding to a mind that is confused. You can begin to help them spin that web of harmony once again, to those who have lost their way. It is what you do with these gifts that matters and like I have said we are not raising you up to be mediums who serve the spirit.

We are raising you up to be the ambassadors of Christ Jesus. Think what an honour this is, for you will go before other men and women to speak those words of Christ because you are His ambassador. It is just as I do to you now, because I too am His ambassador. I too bring you that word to nourish your mind and soul, which will enrich you with spiritual yearning to be at one with your Lord. I send you before the faces of multitudes to speak His word of truth, to speak of His coming, to speak of His love, to speak of His holiness and to make joy spring up in every sad heart like the waters of life, refreshing every thought within their minds.

May the chains fall away and the gates of the prison swing open for every mind that has been held captive with desires of the flesh. May they see the light of God's graciousness and say, "I was walking in the wrong direction all the time. My happiness lies is where my God lies" It is within you all, my children, the very seed of your soul knows your Father and knows Him well. Just give that seed a chance to come to the milk of God and it shall no longer hunger or thirst for the ways of carnal man.

Let peace be in your hearts, let your minds be ablaze with the truth of God. Let God be your life. I bid you farewell, farewell. God bless you.

True Freedom

Reading: Luke 16 v 19-31

Good Afternoon and God bless you my children.

The Kingdom of Heaven is like a bright star that you can see and are travelling towards. The Kingdom of Heaven holds a great promise and mystery in the minds of men and perhaps that promise is more important to those whose lives have been filled with tears and suffering.

They look for the time when they may be free from their suffering and may live a life that is filled with joy and peace.



Perhaps this is not so for those who have all that they need here and live in the lap of luxury. After all is said and done they have their pleasures and joys that please them. But if you look around your world and you see the unhappiness and the misery that is there, you must surely realise it is man-made.

Over the course of time there has been much written about the misery of this world and how it (the world) must surely fall away unless man changes his attitude towards his brother. Many have become slaves to their brother and do his bidding; they do this so they may receive a wage by which to live. Yet it has never been right for any man to be the servant of another.

When I say servant I am not speaking of spiritual service, rather I am speaking of material labour for that has always been where the problem begins, with man subjugating his brother under his will. He has never been given the right to do this, for all men are equal and all men are free. For all men are part of the great family of God.

While you who sit here know all these things, it is always a good thing to remind ourselves of what is right and what is wrong. You can see what is taking place in your world today and how all of this is coming into being because of man with his greed to rule and yet no one has given him the authority to do so. You can go to every nation and see the end product, which is never for the good of the people; it is only for the benefit of the few.

When men rule they become greedy and exercise their authority in a secret way, hidden from the eyes of those they rule. Because they do, they take the bread from the mouth of the child in order to fill their own larders. In that greed their ignorance does not permit them to see what the outcome will eventually be. In that greed they can never aspire beyond the point of thinking of self.

Alliances are formed throughout the world, both within the governments of every nation and in powerful industries. They bond together in order to have the power to rule. To rule in the way that they wish is evil and can in no way be acceptable to God. Only the rule of God, once it rules in the hearts and minds of men, can fashion a world that will give joy and pleasure to all his children.

Think about what you have and what you need. Don't all those things come from God? Does he not supply them all? Oh, I realise that man must labour to sow the seeds in the fields in order to reap the raw materials from the earth, so he may fashion them into the things that he needs. But that is where it goes wrong, for all these things are given freely by God. If it were not so, all your labours would be in vain and you would accomplish nothing.

Man lives because God creates and injects that power of living energy within every seed and brings into being the very substances of Earth which man needs. However man in his limited imagination wields the rod of authority and has created a society hemmed in on every side by rules and regulations that he must abide by if he wants to live in this world. He has been robbed of his freedom. He has been robbed of his labour, for what he receives in payment is but a pittance. He works and accomplishes nothing, for it is gradually taken away from him in taxes and high prices. In a sense he remains a slave, working in accordance with the bidding and will of his taskmaster.

I realise that you live in the world and you may not see things in this way. Perhaps you do. But this is the foundation upon which is built the moral fibres of mankind. This is what he is encouraged to accept as payment, in a world that seems to believe that happiness and contentment can be found in the frailties of the human form. For example, prostitution and sexual relations without the need of marriage, strong drink and drugs. These are the ways of man that are against the Laws of God. All seem to be part of their plan to satisfy the need of man where he does not look any higher than the selfish desires that lay within him. Giving him no scope to come to the crystal clear thought of what is righteous and true, what is of God and who he should be?

There is not only all of this to hold man in his place, but also those who dictate the ways of the world for their actions decide who should eat and who should not eat. Who should die in wars and who should live. Those who embark on wars never go themselves; they always send their slaves to do their fighting and their bidding. You may not see yourselves in this way. You may consider this is not true, but when you think about it in a more logical way you will see that it is perfectly right.

If someone should raise up his voice against the establishment of man then he is quickly removed. If someone should preach according to the ways of God and seems to be heard, then he is quickly removed. There always seems to be an assassin waiting in the wings. You have seen this, so many times. So it is small wonder that God cannot in any way accept this established world which man has made, for it is not according to His laws. They have corrupted the minds of His children, they forbid the truth of God to be spoken to His children. Why? Because to do so would be to bring them down and therefore God is unacceptable to them. The ways and laws of God are unacceptable to them because they oppose everything that those laws stand for. If the Good Shepherd should come and stand once more in the cities of this world, crying out against the evils of this time, He too would find an assassin's bullet waiting for Him.

When you see all that has taken place in your world you cannot deny the corruption, the evil, the hungry, the disease and the needless dying. You must surely realise that if that world is to come into being as God has promised – where the meek will inherit the Earth and He will dwell with His children, then an almighty change must come into your world. The very establishment and its foundations must crumble, for almost now, that new era must begin to be born. There must be a change that wipes away the evils of the old and brings into being that new world upon which the spirit of Christ inherits.

The old hates and prejudices that exist here now must be banished. There can be no hatred between whites and blacks, Jews and Germans and all other forms of hatred between and within nations; like the war that you have now in Yugoslavia. All these things have been incited within man in order to have control over his mind and his life. Man must think for himself rather than following a philosophy born out of greed, jealousy, and hate. He must be free to think about what is right and how to live his life properly. To rid himself of all those evils that bring misery and in no way makes him a spiritual soul. Gone must be those whose religious thoughts cannot aspire beyond the boundaries of their own religion. Those who say, "If you do not believe as we believe, then you will go to hell". These children of ignorance also harbour great hatred, which divides man against man and allows the evils of suffering to go on.

Out of truth and the compassion of your heart is born the knowledge that: God is love, love is joy, joy is happiness and happiness is contentment. All these things together are your life. Therefore we look forward to when one's labour does not belong to oneself, but belongs to one's neighbour as well. We look forward to the day when the Law of God is imprinted upon the minds of all men and they live accordingly. Bringing into this world the beauty and majesty of God.

If I could take you back with me into that great world of spirit, you would be full of wonder and never want to come back here. You would see just how you are living your life and the things that are wrong with it. You would truly know the meaning of freedom and happiness because it would be within you, bubbling up like a mountain stream that refreshes the weary traveller. You would see such beauty and marvel there that you would never have thought possible. No night following day, no weariness at the end of one's toil, no enforcement of labour because you have needs that you must purchase from another. Every day is your day and every day is a day of joy. There are no dark clouds waiting to appear on the horizon because your holiday is finishing and you must get back to the grind of life.

The things that fill your mind here no longer do there. There is no need to consider what you will wear, what you will eat and where you will go to have your pleasure, as these things no longer exist. What does exist is the joy that comes from the spirit within, which fashion for you new thoughts of life and being. Your contentment is not based on where you will go to find entertainment, but comes from knowing that you are a child of God. Nothing pleases you more than to give service to Him and all your brothers and sisters.

There is a great wealth of love that flows from one to the other. Even the smallest thought that is not in keeping with love is very painful to you. When you perhaps meet those whom you have known in life and perhaps have not always dealt kindly with, there are many tears and much remorse as you beg their pardon. You can see and understand far better in that new environment than you ever can here, where you are shut away in a world that is filled

with danger, tears and grief. This is not what we wish for you, but like soldiers we prepare and give to you the tools required to smash down this regime, which will not give freedom to man.

Are there any questions that you may wish to ask?

Question:

We seem to be talking about revolution?

Hafed:

Totally.

Question:

Will God start this revolution or are you saying that we should be starting it.

Hafed:

You have already started it when you accepted God, the love of God and the Laws of God to live by.

It is not a revolution where a man fights his brother to the death. You are not armed with weapons of destruction; rather your weapon is the sword of truth that destroys strongholds where lies are concealed. It slays the unjust and brings to all the knowledge that they thirst for.

First of all you must be able to show them that vision of a new life. Not the one that they have now, for it is full of cares, worries and doubts but a new existence that is based on God's Law. You must penetrate their minds with this and reveal a new vision that is free from the tyranny, hate and the petty greed of man, which will revitalise them with a newness of life according to Christ Jesus. Then you will begin to stir up the courage and spirit of people to fight with you. Inevitably this will come, even though it may take ten, twenty, thirty, forty or fifty years. The regime that is in existence here denies the truth of God and will not allow the Laws of God to be in operation. It is sinful in many ways therefore it will fall and at this moment of time is crumbling at its foundation. God has already set His plan into motion though no man can see it, nor prevent it until it is too late. The work will be done.

Question:

Will there not be tremendous anarchy whilst we switch from this regime to the Law of God?

Hafed:

No, because man has yet to see the misery that his current way of living is to bring him. How can the meek inherit the Earth except they pass through the valley of the shadows? Once man has done so he is meek, because his fears begin to live that terrible existence again. My children, even you do not realise the terror that is there, but you will one day awake to its reality. "Behold I make all things new" and so it shall be. When you make the change from this world to the next, the difference is so striking and yet so easy to accept and embrace (except for those who hanker after what they have left). Then man shall not find it any more difficult than making that change from one to the other.

Question:

Will you talk to us about the work that you are expecting us to do? Is it more than just teaching...?

Hafed:

When a child falls over, do you walk by it or do you pick it up? Do you not know the answer?

Question:

As obvious as that; there is nothing else that we should be aware of?

Hafed:

There is nothing I have not told you. Many unforeseeable things will happen, but that does not mean to say you will not see the rights and wrongs of these and know what must be said and done. If you linger, do not heed the word of the Lord and come to His side, then of course you spurn the work that He has for you to do. The quicker you hasten to His side, the better it is for the work that you must do. You need to be brave and speak the truth as it has been given to you, for only truth can set you free and only truth can give you the courage to speak it.

Question:

Yet you have said that we should be careful who we speak in front of.

Hafed:

Do not cast your pearls before swine I have said.

Question:

Would you say then that we should wait for those who appear to have an interest?

Hafed:

Always those in search of the truth will draw it from you. You can recognize those who do not really want to know, who do not believe and would make a mockery of what you say. There is something about them, in their speech and their attitude. They are not the ones who would pick up a small child. They lack the compassion and urgency to help others for they only think of themselves. To them your words are like pearls before swine, because they will use your words against you. But there are many who wait even now, because they know that there is a greater truth and cannot find it. When you meet them you will know them.

Question:

Will God see to it that some of them cross our paths, otherwise how will we find them?

Hafed:

They cross your paths every day but perhaps you are unaware of them. You must raise up the sensitivity within you that makes you aware of the presence of those who are searching for God. It is in the gentleness of their voice, the words that they choose and their attitude. So when opportunity is given you must plant the seeds of goodwill and truth within them. That seed will be raised up and blossom and the truth will be born within them. They will

then find their way to God and find their way through the scriptures that have been given. They will see with new eyes and understand with a clear mind, not one that is confused.

It will be happening more and more, day-by-day, week-by-week, month-by-month, year-by-year, as you go on from this point. It is not written in vain that the Lord will come again. I tell you that you are very foolish indeed if you do not believe that to be true, for surely it will be so. When Jesus stood before Pontius Pilate and was asked if He was a King, He said, "Not of this kingdom. If it was of this kingdom, then my armies would fight for me and they are legions strong". But when He returns again, those armies that are legions strong will be with Him.

Remember what Jesus said, that in the latter days many will come saying, "Christ is here and Christ is there". Believe them not, for when He comes, it will be as a thief in the night. So if someone should come and say they are Christ, do not believe them. Christ has not come yet and when He does, you will know.

Question:

Will it be before all things are made new that He comes?

Hafed:

Oh yes, before.

Question:

Is it anything like in Italy, where people are sick of corruption? Is it change like that, where the people turn around and it's very marked?

Hafed:

Oh yes, most definitely. Where people will begin to see the wonders of God. That is when they need people to teach them.

Question:

Because that is when people turn to religion isn't it, when they have had enough?

Hafed:

Yes, but do not forget that I have also said that religion is corrupt as well.

Comment:

Yes, I didn't mean religion in that sense. I meant they turn to God.

Hafed:

I know what you mean. The reason why all that (religion) has to be changed is in order that when they turn and accept God, it must not be according to little minds that have hemmed themselves in because they believe they are the chosen ones. They are not the chosen ones. None of you are chosen.

Question:

The ordinary people are turning to God, aren't they?

Hafed:

Yes, that is right. They must receive the truth and when that corruption begins to show

itself even more than it is now, then you will find there is such an outcry that there will be an almighty change. But in the transformation there has to be, and needs to be a lot of suffering, which cannot be avoided.

Question:

Are you talking about our country alone or on a world level?

Hafed:

In the world at large.

Question:

Are you talking about natural disasters or because of a sudden awareness of corruption?

Hafed:

Natural disasters have happened and will happen again. But there are disasters that are not natural because they are man made and these are poisoning the very Earth upon which he lives.

Question:

Are we to have more nuclear spillage?

Hafed:

Nuclear spillage does not necessarily have to come from the power plants that generate your electricity. Already there is radiation coming from the sun, because of the hole that appears in the sky and this will cause devastation, but the greed of man will not allow him to see this until it is too late.

You cannot oppose the will of God. The Law of God is wholesome and whole and when it is opposed it means that corruption and weakness has taken root. It is like a cancer that destroys the body and you are the host of the body, the body that you call Earth. The body supplies you with food and your life. To oppose the Law and will of God is to bring devastation upon the Earth. There can be no other outcome.

It is like me saying that tonight instead of darkness falling, you are going to see the sunrise. You know that is not right and neither can it be right when you oppose the Law of God because when you do so you have let a chink come into the armour. You have caused it to crack. You have made it weak and brought in the evils which come with that new law of self. This is what has happened and man has been told all of this over the centuries by the prophets and other holy men.

Question:

Can I ask you what is it that has caused the destruction of the ozone layer? If it is CFC's, it was not a wilful disobeying of God's Law, it was accidental.

Hafed:

It was also a destructive element, because when man discovered it and had a chance to repair it, he did nothing about it.

Question:

So it is CFC's then?

Hafed:

Oh yes, it is all kinds of things, which is the way that man is.

Question:

And the bomb? Splitting the atom?

Hafed:

All of this is part of the decaying world in which you live. All the poisons you feed to the vegetables, the sewage that is pumped into the sea and the waste that comes from the nuclear power stations. It is all part of the decay that is happening. Before that could happen here, the decay had to start in the minds of men. The decay comes from his mind, from his thoughts and desires. He gives preference to the frailties of the human form and lets them rule him rather than being ruled by the power and love of God. The love of God is a great healing balm, which if allowed, will be expressed through man. When this happens it heals others by taking away their pain and suffering. Love is compassion; therefore it creates the need to help them. Therefore it is a healing balm, which also heals Mother Earth and nature. It is all these things.

Question:

It is an evolutionary rather than an individual thing, isn't it? I believe some people can't help the way they are behaving because they have been conditioned.

Hafed:

That's right, young people have been conditioned, not by what is right, but by what is wrong, in order that those who have this great yearn to rule may do so. They rule according to their ways, not according to God's ways.

Question:

So are we looking at the evolution of the Earth, rather than the evolution of the individual soul?

Hafed:

The individual soul has its own evolution, which is being prevented by the plan of man. It prevents freedom of spirit and thought because the opportunity is taken away.

Before I go I wish to pose you a question. A lot has been spoken about the war in Yugoslavia. There has been much comment on whether they should arm those who are facing the ferocity of their enemy. Many say that they should arm them, where as others say that the United Nations should go in and bomb those who are determined to kill and possess their land.

Now I ask you, which of these ways is best? I don't want your answers now, I want you to think about it and when we meet again maybe you will give me your answers and reasons.

Farewell.

From Acorns Mighty Oaks are Grown

I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of Him whom I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one of you.

My children, I am sure the events of the last few weeks have been sad for all of you, because one of our members no longer resides here in the physical body. She has come back home to her spiritual home. Note to reader: Hafeed refers to sister Ivy who passed into spirit, the beloved wife of our Medium, Douglas Arnold. I want to reassure all of you that she is present here today and I am certain that she will make that presence known and felt to each one of you.



However it did seem to me that perhaps I need to speak to you about the passing from this life to the life that is to come. You all know that when you pass from here, you are going to enter into a world that is totally different from the one that you have now. In many ways it is far more beautiful than the one in which you live because all the harshness that you find here in life is no longer with you. Neither are there pains of the physical body or the doubts, fears, worries and troubles of your life; they simply cease to be.

However you will carry with you into that new environment a great deal of what you enjoyed in this world and this will become something of a handicap to you in the beginning. Of course the dearest thing that you leave behind in this world is always your loved ones. Those who are left grieve and find it difficult to adjust without that very special person who has filled their life. Though perhaps you do not see and do not always realise that the one who has passed into the higher life also feels the same grief.

As you are so shall you be and love knows no boundaries, therefore if it is painful here, it will be painful there too. If that love is deep and there is a real bond with those whom they left on Earth, then it is bound to be so. For love, my children, demands it to be so and you cannot in any way change that law of love. It is in operation on both sides of the veil that separates you from eternal life. So if you have been carrying any misunderstanding about this, I want you to now know.

Of course, the passing of our sister Ivy has prompted all of this. She is happy in every way except that like my son (Hafeed refers to our Medium, who was married to Ivy) she too grieves and longs to be with him. It is a natural state of affairs and one that should be so, for love binds you in that way. Now our sister Ivy knows only too well that my son must journey on for a little longer, just as all of you are aware of this, in order that his work shall be completed. If love is true it does not mellow or die away. It is only strengthened. You will find that your sister, who helped so many of you here, will continue to do this. You will find her in your homes and in your daily lives as she makes her presence felt. She is a very determined lady, with a very strong will and because of this she is a very good helper.

She is going to take a very active part in this Circle and much more than this, for you are going to experience a more physical phenomenon than you have ever done in your Circle before. She is going to be the missing link, between us and that creation of power to bring about physical demonstration. This is a little way down the road, but it is going to happen. Our sister has first to overcome her grief, settle down in her new home and find herself. Then we will be able to gradually bring into being those conditions that we need. Quite contrary to what most people think about physical Circles, ours will be on a high level. I am not going to say too much about this at this time except to say that we have already on one occasion, demonstrated something of that physical circle and how it is going to be run. When it happened last time, none of you saw it, but you did capture it on film, even though a lot of you supposed it to be caused by the sunlight on the lens, but it wasn't. (Hafed is referring to a purple light which built over the face of our medium during one of his teachings).

The evidence for this is that it only happened once, though your camera had stood in the same place week after week, with the sunlight shining through the window and yet nothing like this had occurred before. Therefore this must warrant some thought from you as to why it did not happen before or since. It is the same sun that was shining through the window for most of your Saturdays, during summer when you met. If you can see that physical manifestation, which is of a spiritual nature, you will have some idea of what we are trying to do – by allowing you to see spirit forms that build through the colours. I have always said that the day is approaching when these things are ready to begin. You will notice it and will not have to wait for the camera to reveal them to you as you did before.

I know that many of you here would dearly like to see the Christmas tree for the spirit children that we spoke about (Hafed is referring to a previous Christmas Circle when we were told that the Sanctuary was full of spirit children and they had their own Christmas tree). Who is to say that this is not going to be also? I would dearly like to see that come into being. Not this year, not this Christmas, but let us put in an extra effort to try and bring it into being for next Christmas. Where we can allow the spirit children to come, take the toys off the tree and play with them.

One of our aims is to bring you more in line with the knowledge that God exists. I know that you would all say to me, "But I do believe!" Yet not as firmly and solidly as you would think and we wish for it to be concrete, whereby you can say, "I know that God exists". By this method you will see and know what I mean. It will inspire all of you to work with a great zeal to establish that truth in the minds of men. Now you can see the other half of the story that is coming into being, of all those teachings that have been given to you over the years.

Did you think that they were yours alone? Oh no! You are those souls who are to make it all possible. To create within your Circle, those conditions of love and unity that are essential for us to come and deliver to you. There could have been no other way. All of you carry these seeds in your minds. Perhaps at times you are not aware of what you do carry, but all we have said has not just been spoken into the air. It has found root in your minds and your souls. It has elevated you to more spiritual souls than you were before. More conscious of what you should be doing in your lives.

Consider all of this, for it is the framework which has been built over those years. It is the framework that has been built in you to lay the foundation, which is to be raised up in truth. Therefore the message that has gone forth and all the teachings that have been given

have now got to be spread throughout the world. Not just in this small island on which you live. No, much further than this for in the world of today there are many souls who are looking for an answer. They are goodly souls, who cannot come to terms with the present day religions and yet, dwelling inside them is an awareness that there is something greater. There is a longing to have that fulfilled in their lives. Where they will be able to know their God much more than they could ever come to understand in this life, through religions.

While in the beginning of all of this, things will seem to be a little confused and uncertain, you will find that little by little it will all unravel. The means and the knowledge will all straighten themselves out and soon you will be inundated with a demand to know more. With all of this, there is a building set aside, which will become your spiritual centre. But it will not happen tomorrow or next month; it is a little way down the road. You are working towards it and there is much to be done and overcome before it can happen. But it will happen, if you are prepared to put your shoulders to the wheel and work for that single aim of bringing all this into being.

So, my children, as much as I would like to stay longer with you, I cannot. I must not impose myself too much upon my son (our medium). So I will take my leave and ask you to sit and ask for inspiration from those who come to you from my side of life. Receive the blessings of Christ, receive the blessings of those who love you dearly, from our side of life and receive the love of your sister, who is here in a different body today.

From little acorns, mighty oaks are grown, but never overnight!

Farewell, farewell, God bless you all.

God Has No Religion

(Christmas Message 1993)

I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of Him who I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one.

I want today to be a day of joy for you. Let your hearts be lifted up and sense the spirit of Christ here amongst us. As you know, it is written that unless you become as little children you cannot enter your Father's house. It is good then that I have little children gathered around me who have not learned the ways of the world, but the ways of the child. A child seeks only for good and practices the love of God.

Over the course of time you and I have gathered together and little by little, we have risen up within you that spirit of Christ, that spirit of meekness, gentleness, love, humility, forgiveness, tolerance and understanding.

It has been a special weave, for that yarn has now been woven into your garb of humility. Although some of you have yet to reach out and come to a greater and fuller understanding, you all do possess the child-like manner of which I speak.

It seems sad to me that I have to speak about a child that brought man so many gifts. Not gifts of this world you understand, but gifts of the spirit. Enhancing man in the beauty that is God, opening his mind to a life that is far beyond the reach of this world and comforting them with that seed of truth which has born fruit within them. I remember only too well that time when my companions and I were asked to go and pay homage to a child that had to be born. The gold, frankincense and the myrrh were from spirit, for they were passed through the flame of light and we had no doubts in our minds as to the importance of the journey. No doubts at all.

Though we had royal blood within us, if one can call it that, we saw our task as being one of great honour, for we knew this child was the Son of God. We understood how very necessary His coming was at that time. In all humility we began our journey, not feeling as if we were kings or princes of the realm, but feeling more like beggars going to pay homage to a great king who was far beyond us in every way. So our journey began and we had many difficult experiences along the road, yet by the power and the grace of God we overcame the robbers, thieves and the wild beasts. Eventually we found ourselves in that land where the star appeared in the sky. Like magic, for that was the only way it could be described.



We followed that star and with each step our hearts became more joyful, for even we did not know the course of events that were to come forth from this young child. Even we did not fully understand the path that He was going to lead man on. We realised that such a soul as this had been prophesied to come, but what He was to do was something that we did not fully understand. We could never have foreseen the events leading up to this great occasion and it left us filled with a great wonder in our minds.

Who was this young child that God could have chosen us, who were not of His people or of His faith, to pay homage to His Son. Who was this young child that a star was born to guide our way? How could such a thing be done and yet it was indeed. As it is written, so it was. Who was this young child that the angels of Heaven should come and sing about His glory? "Fear not, for in Bethlehem this day is born a young Saviour." Peace on Earth and good will towards all men was His message. Who was He then, that He should be held in such high regard?

We pondered these questions as we approached the stable where He lay. Needless to say, it was of some concern to us that all these wondrous things had been accomplished and yet here in a stable was born one of the highest in all the realms of Heaven. When we entered we realised that there was something very different about all of this. It was like taking a step into wonderland. It was filled with a kind of magic that puzzled the mind.

There was a great quietness that filled the air with such a noise. That seems to be a contradiction in terms, but it was so. There was a peace that hung all around and a light that seemed to shine out of the crib where the child lay. His mother and His father were equally as puzzled as to why all these things had been done and why we of all people, should have been called to come and worship Him.

Many who have read this story believe that it was that God had chosen three kings to come and pay homage to His son who was the King of Heaven, but they missed the most important thing. They missed that truth which God was trying to reveal to man. That **God had no religion**, He had no religion to give to man and that His Son was of no religion, but the Son of God who had come to bring a greater truth than they had ever known before.

All through the history of man religions have been raised up, such as Buddhism, Hinduism, the Jewish faith, Islam and Christendom. All of them have had great prophets and teachers who have come, but their purpose was not to bring into being a religion, as such. That has only divided man against each other and has not set him free, as the truth was supposed to do.

Rather the messages of the prophets were meant to guide man along the pathway of life. Revealing to him that through peace, love and by living in harmony with his brother, he would find the life of joy, happiness and fulfilment that he seeks. In the knowledge that God is his creator and his Father and that we are all bound together in the family of God. This is what we are, we are all the family of God.

When you look at all these various teachings you will discover that it is man who has added and taken away and built walls around the truth that God has given in the simplest form. This was never God's intention, hence the reason why we found ourselves in the stable where Christ was born. Hence the reason why we were not of His religion or His race and yet came to pay homage.

When Jesus grew up it was very apparent that His teaching was going to be different from the one His parents knew when they were children. It was a teaching with a great light and all who looked upon it with a sincere heart would come to see what was being said. Many thought that He was going to be a great military leader; a General to chase away the Romans from their country and were bitterly disappointed. Instead He came with a great truth, which was simple and yet beautiful to behold.

It was a truth that was of a different value to all that been given before. It was based on spiritual value, not on earthly value and because of this so many could not understand and turned away from Him. They said He was a madman and asked who had given Him the authority to make new commandments, as indeed He did? "Hither to, you have heard an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth", which was the old Mosaic Law. "Yet a new commandment I give unto you, that you love one another even as I have loved you".

All His teachings were based on love and forgiveness, even to the adulteress who was going to be stoned. In their law, they should have stoned her, but in the compassionate heart of Jesus, with a few simple words He prevented them from doing that. He said to them, "Let he who is without sin cast the first stone" and they could not find one who had not sinned.

"Woman, where art thy accusers?"

"There are none Lord, they have gone"

"Then neither do I accuse you, go your way and sin no more."

Many times He would say, "Go your way and sin no more". To sin was to live outside of the Law of God and from it would only come hardship and suffering. This is why He told them to sin no more.

He tried to teach them about the values of spirit and the love of God. He told them, "Two sparrows are bought in the market place for a farthing, yet one will not fall to earth except your Father will know. And you, my children, are worth more than many sparrows". What a beautiful way to try to show people how much God loved them, but they did not understand. Perhaps it would have been better had He said to them they were worth more than all the gold, silver and precious jewels in the King's palace. Then, maybe they could have seen what a great love God had for them. But it was a new set of values that He was trying to give them, for He had already said, "What shall it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his very own soul?" Meaning to say, that the whole world (lock, stock and barrel) was not worth the soul of a man.

So how could He tell them that God loved them more than all the precious jewels in the King's palace, which were worthless in comparison? What they did not realise, was that the little sparrow was worth more than the whole world (lock, stock and barrel). Worth more because it is divine, created by God to beautify the world in which man lives. You are worth more than many sparrows. So consider the sum that you are worth, not in gold or silver, but in the value of many sparrows.

In all of this you could begin to see a teaching that was evolving which was totally different to anything else that man had been previously shown and taught to understand. Can you understand the difficulty of those who lived in that time in trying to comprehend what He

had said? Let alone the healing of the sick, raising of the dead, walking on water and commanding the storm to cease. Such things were beyond their understanding and many of them were frightened because He exercised a power that they had never known before. You can understand why He had many enemies in the church at that time. If they allowed this man to continue, they would surely lose all their power and this prospect did not sit very well with them.

Into the temple He turned out all the moneychangers and those who sold and bartered. He said “My Father’s house should be called a house of prayer and you have turned it into a den of thieves”. They did not like that either, because they (the religious authorities) made their share from the business transactions that were going on there. So they plotted against Him and took His life by crucifying Him. There were many enemies of Jesus and His followers during the course of His life and after His death.

If you ever read the Dead Sea Scrolls, you will realise how bitter they were against Jesus and Paul. You will see how they tried through their lies and their hatred to bring His works to nought. Anyone who reads them and believes such things took place could never have read His great works described in the Scriptures. Never in those Dead Sea Scrolls will you find works and teachings that are equal to His. He was the Master, as it is written and this was the good news that went forth through many lands, after His crucifixion.

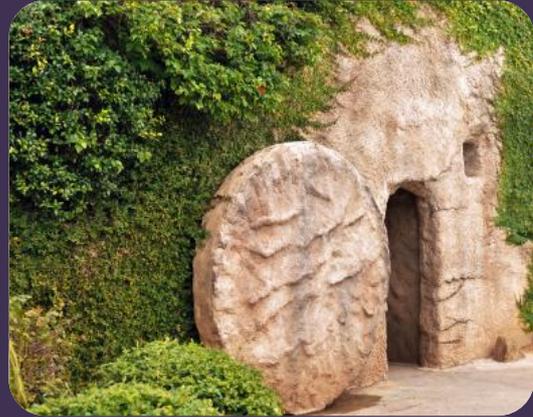
I know of no other man and no other prophet whose works and words are still as relevant in this day and time. All those years ago and they hold true today for you, to listen and weigh up the great truth which is there. You must become established in that truth and turn away from the worldly things and the troubles of the world. Try, with a loving heart, to bring that light of that truth to mankind here and now. It is very difficult, my children. I tell you, it will never be easy, but you are not trying to capture the hearts and minds of all men – not even Jesus could do that. But you are trying to serve those who are looking for the truth. Who find a great restlessness within their souls and yet do not know what it is. By bringing that truth to them you can make their lives positive and enrich them with the wealth and the treasure that God has given to you.

With this, my children, I will leave you and say, farewell, farewell.

The Special Powers of Jesus

I greet you beloved in the name of love and in the name of Him who I call Lord and Master. Peace be with each and every one of you.

I come in answer to a call, for a question has been asked. As far as possible I will answer that question, even though my choice of words can only give to you a measure of the truth that lies behind the question. You know that I am here controlling this physical body and you also know that while you are able to hear me speak, you cannot see me, unless of course I choose to allow that.



So it would seem that spirit returning to this world is not seen and cannot be touched by you. But in the life that is to come for you, in the world from which I come, those who dwell there are as solid as you and all around them is as solid as you. They appear like that to each other because they are all on the same vibration. It is a vibration that is a lot quicker than the one in which you live, which is slower and coarser, hence the physical form here (on Earth) is much denser, much more solid.

Now many people reject the ideas of a virgin birth, for they say that Jesus was no more than a medium and there are many such as him in the world today. But of course they do not see or understand the truth, or understand the law that is in operation through God. If Jesus was just an ordinary man then that would make a virgin birth quite unnecessary, because He would have been a man like you, physical in every way. But in this particular instance, Jesus came for a very special reason, therefore a virgin birth was very necessary, because He was born into the world as the Son of God. Therefore had there been no virgin birth, He would have been the son of Joseph who was a man. He would not be the Son of God.

The spirit that dwelt within the Lord himself was of a very high person and because He needed to be able to do the kind of miracles that He did, the flesh that was upon His body was not the same as your body. True to say it was solid and touchable, but the spiritual power that passed through it was great and the body itself was no where near as coarse as yours as it was always on a higher vibration. A kind of vibration that lays between this world and the one that you will go to. These things were possible because with God all things are possible. Hence the reason why He could do such miracles as walking on water, telling the storm to cease, raising the dead, curing the sick instantly and teaching with authority, as no other man had ever taught.

No other Prophet or Holy man has had the authority to change one of the Laws of God, like Jesus. He gave a new commandment and in so doing broke an old one, by saying, "Hither to, you have heard an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth, but a new commandment I give unto you, that you love one another, even as I have loved you." That word love came into it, perhaps more than it had ever been allowed to come into the lives of men before. Mainly because men in the older days could not accept a law such as that, but when Jesus

gave you that law he placed you all under the law of love which incorporated every commandment that was ever given you – that you love one another.

When Jesus was crucified, His body not being the same as yours was indeed taken into Heaven in a very mysterious way. Little do people realise that the wife of Pontius Pilate was a follower of Jesus, without her husband even suspecting. It was she and her servants who took the body of Jesus out of the tomb because she feared what would happen. She didn't realise that there was no need to do this really, because His body would have dematerialised of its own accord.

The body of Jesus was never found nor will it ever be found, because it was never here in the form that you are here. Had he been here your form He would have had to obey the laws that govern the physical body. However His body was under a new set of laws that were laid down by his Father. This was the reason why His body dematerialised and later appeared to his disciples in solid form. It was not like the materialisation of spirit, which is achieved through ectoplasm and yet cannot be touched.

His body was totally different, which allowed Him to walk with them, talk with them and even sit down and eat with them, after his crucifixion. It had to be this way. It was a holy power that was within him and if only man could stop and see the reason why the Virgin birth had to be so, then he would be able to comprehend a great deal more of what took place. Of course you are privileged to understand a lot more than they do. You have been given the essence of that truth and it is for you to use it whenever the subject should arise.

Now it is written in the scriptures that Jesus fed the five thousand by continuing to break the small amount of bread and fishes that he had. Where do you think that extra food came from? Do you think he was a magician? Someone who had a magic wand? No, he was using the Law of God. The Law that says, God is the creator of all things and He is able to supply your needs. Jesus used that Law to feed the multitude that was around Him on that day.

He was able to supply their needs, in accordance with God's spiritual law. How do you suppose that nature provides you with all your food, if it is not given by God? If it is not from God then pray tell me, where it comes from. Scientists cannot produce it, nor can they make one little seed that produces a flower, but God can. Not only does He supply the seed but the fruit of the seed and the power within it to grow and prosper in that way.

So my children, a question was asked and I have done my best to provide an explanation. Of course when Jesus comes again, as He will, it will be in the spirit, not in the flesh. He will not be born as the children of men are born and grow to manhood. He will come in the spirit and yet that spirit will be as solid as the one He wore all those years ago when He was with His disciples.

Jesus said, "If you had faith such as a mustard seed, you could tell the mountain to be cast into the sea and it would obey you", but you do not have that level of faith. Many of you believe you have faith, yet you are not able to do the things that Jesus did. It would not be possible to pass that power through you, because you are too coarse and too solid. It would be outside of the natural spiritual law that provides and makes possible all these things that He was able to do.

There were times when he was among his disciples and the crowd grew angry and surged forward to stone Him. What did He do? All you read in the scriptures is that “He passed among them”. What does that mean? It means that he had the ability to transport Himself to another place. Once again this provides evidence that He was not in the physical body like you and I. His power was all embracing and there was nothing He could not do.

So you see, while there are many who would claim Him to be an ordinary medium like them, I have yet to see any of them raise the dead, walk on water or calm the storm. When you question them about these miracles they will dismissively say, “He never did those things, it would be impossible to do”. For them, yes it is impossible. For him, no!

Man lives under material law and what one man can do, all men can do. But that which is beyond man, comes from God and that is what I want you to see and understand. You must also take into consideration the events that happened long after His death, relating to the virgin birth. We have Mary appearing many times over the centuries and is still doing today. She has performed miracles in Lourdes and Yugoslavia (Medjugorje). What do we say to these things? Do we bury our heads in the sand and say it isn't happening?

There are thousands of people who have witnessed her miracles. Should we dismiss such things as mass hypnotism? I do not think so, my children. I do not think you can throw off all the evidence just like that. In particular the events which have taken place in Yugoslavia and indeed will continue there for some little time yet. They are miracles that man cannot produce in any way at all. It is no use saying that they didn't happen because there are too many witnesses to say that they did.

So the deniers must continue to wander through life with their eyes closed and their mind only opened in one direction. But the reality and the truth of it is as I have told to you. Whether you believe it or not is entirely up to you, but one day when you've made the change called death, you will see it for yourself. You will see it in operation for the law of God does not prevail here, but it does in those higher realms.

One day that same law will be fulfilled here in this world also, for it is said in the Lords prayer, “Our Father who art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy name, Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done on Earth, as it is in Heaven”. And so it shall be. When Jesus said, “Blessed are the meek for they shall inherit the Earth”, that too shall come into being and that time is not as far away as man seems to think. Unfortunately there will be a great deal more pain and suffering before that comes into operation, but come it will.

Have you any questions to ask me on that subject?

Question:

Was Mary chosen as Jesus' mother before she was born?

Hafed:

Yes, before she was born. All of that took place a very long time ago in the Kingdom of Heaven. They were never souls that were like you, they were always highly evolved souls. As I have said to you, there are many who do not need to come to Earth, but do so only to do a specific task for God. When that task is done, then they go on their way back home.

Question:

At what point was the body of Jesus removed by Pontius Pilate's wife? Also did the body dematerialised after she had removed it?

Hafed:

Yes, when that body was removed, it dematerialised before they had a chance to bury it. They found nothing there and were completely lost for words and understanding. Those who stood there when this happened saw the angels of God do just this.

Question:

I have always assumed that the impression on the Shroud of Turin was caused by an energy force, when the body of Jesus dematerialised. Is that correct?

Hafed:

That is quite right, even though your scientists seem to have proved that it is not. This is what I am talking about when I talk about the power that Jesus was made of.

Question:

Yes I have always assumed this, so could one say that the Turin Shroud is in fact the genuine article?

Hafed:

It surely is and it doesn't matter what they say. You must realise that a lot of these things, like the planting of a prophet's staff, which turned into a bush of flowers. Even proof such as this, and some of these are still there and can be seen, has not been accepted by man. It was never meant for him to accept it but only to those who were the children of God; the believers in God. They could, for it was in them to do so, but for others it was just something to be ridiculed. Had science proved that the Turin shroud was in fact true, there would have been a great weight of truth revealed to man and that altogether would not have been good.

Why do you suppose that God has given you free will? It is that you come to the knowledge of God and you choose to serve him from love. Had He proved that He existed it would have taken away the progression from very many who did not believe, to such a point that they could no longer say He did not exist. They would have followed him out of the weight of evidence against them, rather than out of love. It is necessary that man chooses God through the love of God and that is the only way that it could be so.

Question:

In a Sunday newspaper some months ago, they purported to show a photograph of Christ. I think it was a fake, can you say anything about that?

Hafed:

No, I cannot.

Comment:

So you are not saying it is a fake?

Hafed:

I would not say either way because I know nothing of this.

Question:

Do you think it might be possible to photograph Christ?

Hafed:

Yes, it would be possible if Jesus wished it. Nothing would be impossible for Him my son.

Question:

Would you say it was a good likeness though?

Hafed:

Having not seen it my son, I couldn't say. I realise that a lot of you seem to have an impression of us that we, who come back to you, know everything that goes on but we do not. Like you, if we get to hear or see of these things, we can give an opinion. I cannot judge anything that I do not know, so I cannot give you an answer to that.

Question:

At the last supper when it is said Jesus broke the bread and implied that this was His flesh that they were eating and drank the wine implying this was His blood, did this in fact happen? I ask because there seems to be such controversy about this. People are asking questions whether he did in fact originate that ritual. Also they seem to think it is cannibalistic thing to do and stems from the Druids at an earlier date. How true is it, did Christ actually do that?

Hafed:

Jesus did indeed sit at the last supper, break the bread and give it to his disciples and say those words. But perhaps people see more in it than is actually there. I think the meaning was altogether different, the bread being the bread of life and the wine being the wine of life. When he did this it was to say to them, whenever you break bread or drink wine do it in remembrance of me, but I do not think it had all the others bits and pieces that have been attached to it.

Question:

Am I right in believing that when Judas betrayed Jesus, that was his destiny in life – it had to be, it was meant to be?

Hafed:

Yes, that is so.

Question:

So what happened to Judas when he passed over; was he forgiven?

Hafed:

Yes of course, that is a simple thing to answer, because it was planned for Judas to lead Christ to his death. Everything that occurred had to happen and that was put into Judas' mind. But Judas did not do it with any hate. He thought that Jesus would be able to get Himself out of it and he would be able to take the money and give it to the poor. That was

his intention, but of course it was not God's intention. Jesus knew and said to him, "Whatever thou hast to do, do it quickly", because he knew.

Question:

Did he feel great guilt when he passed over?

Hafed:

He felt great guilt before he passed over for he committed suicide. Of course once he arrived on the other side he was consoled by the answers that were given him. Judas was made aware that he was chosen to do what he did. Without Judas's taking that action and the subsequent events that occurred, Jesus would probably have been forgotten a long time ago. It was all part of the great plan.

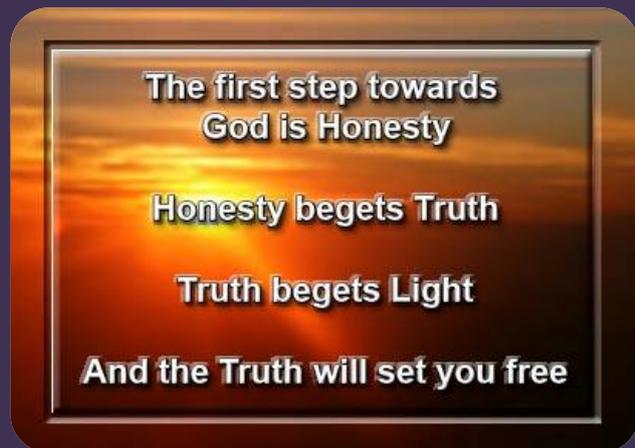
If there any no further questions I will say farewell and God bless you.

The Importance of Honesty

- **What It Means To Be The Son of God**
- **The Importance of Honesty**

Good afternoon and God bless you my children.

It was my intention to talk to you upon that teaching that you call The Reaper. Unfortunately I cannot do this because I cannot raise that spiritual level in my son (Douglas Arnold) that I require to be able to give you that in full.



However, I would like to talk to you on certain matters that I have previously spoken to you about. Listen well, for it will provide guidance and strength for you on how to conduct your life. It is good for you to be refreshed on these things from time to time, because often they become forgotten or misunderstood. It could well be a very important part of your life, for you to listen and fully understand the meaning of what is being given.

I realise that many people in your world and especially in your religion, believe that Jesus was the Son of God like them, and God chose to speak to man through His mediumship. But this is not wholly true because while you may have a son born to you, you would not say that son was a man. You realise that he will not be a man until he reaches the age of consent, when he takes on the responsibilities of manhood. Of course the same thing applies to a daughter. When a child reaches adulthood, it does not make them equal to their parents. Their father and their mother have given them life and will always be there to be respected. Like the commandment says, "They shalt honour thy mother and thy father". In this way, you will always be that step down from your mother and your father, paying them the greater honour and respect.

As this is so in man's family, so it is in God's family. You must reach the spiritual age of consent, before you will be the Son of God. None of you will reach that age while you are here in life, it takes a long time and you have much further to go and much more to understand. So you will see by this example that when Jesus came and lived among men He was already the Son of God, therefore there can be no comparison between you and Him. You are as of yet, striving to become the children of light, which you must be before you can even become the sons and daughters of God. You will have a long way to go, even when you have reached that mark of spirituality.

When you look around at your mediums, surely you cannot begin to make comparisons between what Jesus accomplished and what they are accomplishing. Here was one who spoke with authority and his words were wonderful to listen to and opened out a new

horizon to all people with his teachings. His healing was by word of mouth and it was instant, there and then. Like when He called Lazarus from the dead, walked on water and bid the storm to cease. All of these things make evident that Jesus was someone special. Not an ordinary man, merely displaying mystic powers, but someone far more reachable than that.

Many would say to you, that His miracles are rather far fetched and are just stories to be told. Of course if this is their belief they might just as well close the New Testament and say it didn't happen. They cannot take parts of that scripture away and leave a blank page just because they do not believe in His miracles. After all is said and done, were they there when the miracles happened? No, and because man has grown so far away from that time, when those present in that day could see and believe, it doesn't mean to say that they didn't happen. It just means to say that they have lost the knowledge that with God all things are possible. Therefore we find something else that they don't believe: they don't believe that with God all things are possible. If that is the case, are they not bringing God down to their level? Are they not saying that God is only their equal? They have made Jesus their equal (by thinking He was an ordinary medium) so why not God?

After all, did God make the universe? Did God create life on Earth? If He didn't then who did? Where did it all come from? Where did you come from? Can such people really exist that are totally blind to the wonders that God shows them each day? You look at your scientists and hold them up in high esteem, "Look at what we have accomplished". What greater scientist is there than God? Can any of your scientists create a body and bring it to life? Can they make a little seed that turns into tree or a wonderful flower? I do not think so, and that alone tells you just how far short man falls from being God.

You who sit here must take all these things to your heart and hold them firmly in your mind. Be of strong faith, for this is the age when Satan walks among you and is deceiving men. You can see it in all the miracles that he does. The miracles of war, destruction, hatred, poverty, starvation and disease – these are his miracles.

So what do you require if you are going to serve your God? It is obvious that you have to be armed with something. I think it was the very first time we met together when I spoke about honesty. Do you recall that? I think it is a good time now to bring that back to your mind, for honesty is a spiritual power that keeps you in tune with your God. It makes you aware of the things that you do wrong because honesty will prick your conscious. I do not think I can put a greater importance on that word, on that wonderful spiritual gift of honesty.

It relates to you all the things that you must be yourself. It is like the balm that binds you to those spiritual laws of God and the will of God. I want to point out that you must be honest between one another. It is very important that you are all honest. Unless you live your life aright, you can bring that dishonest and darker side of your nature into your Circle and this can most definitely affect each of you. I have told you that for evil to enter the door only needs to be slightly open, though for the love of God to enter it needs to be put right back. Honesty does not allow deceit or lies to enter your life. It will not permit you to do anything that is outside of the law of God and all of you must remember this. Your union with each other must be one of great love and if it isn't then chaos will reign.

God cannot interfere with your free will. If you choose to live by your will rather than His, then you can only break down the good that has been done by all of us from the spirit. Therefore it needs you to think long and hard about honesty and how you must play your part with each other, in the work that you are to do. It cannot be otherwise. I am talking to all of you individually, so if there is anybody here thinking, "It doesn't apply to me, it applies to others", then be aware that you are doing the very thing I have told you not to do. It applies to all of you.

I need help from all of you. I need spiritual power to come forth from you in order to establish that power in this sanctuary. I need it because my son (Douglas Arnold) cannot give it as once he did, because he is too low in himself. Without that power he will go lower and I will not be able to reach him at all. So I want you to be mindful of what I have told you. If you are to become the servants of the Lord Jesus, then you need to be every bit of what you say you are.

Now I am going to leave you for I cannot use my son further today. I would ask you to continue the Circle with your own guides and helpers to inspire you.

God bless you.

INDEX

- Abortion 84, 90-91
Acid Rain 37
Adam and Eve..... 142
Age of Aquarius..... 68-70
Aggression 26, 28, 29
AIDS 61, 91
Angels 54-56, 73, 78, 131-133, 138, 143, 158, 164
Animals in Spirit 140
Anti Christ 98
Arab World 51, 72
Armageddon 51-70, 146-148
Berlin Wall 50
Big Bang 103
Buddhism 158
Cancer 61
Cause and Effect 35-37
Chemicals 35, 37, 64
Christianity 3, 71-72, 97, 158
Creation 20, 21, 23, 37, 67
Creation of the Universe 102 – 104
Creative Energy 28, 59, 60, 64, 80-81
Commandments 8, 42, 54, 102, 132, 159
Communism 50
Corruption 76, 146, 150-151
Crucifixion 160, 162
Darwin’s Theory 102-103
Discipline 40-44
Disease..... 8, 20, 29, 32, 35-39, 42, 46, 52, 60-61, 68-69, 85, 92, 119, 131, 146, 168
Divinity of Christ 97-98
Dreams 57, 82, 139
Drink and Drunkenness 6-9, 55, 74-76, 126, 146
Enslavement 42-43, 145-147
Environment 42-43, 145-147
Environment and Manipulation 17, 60
Establishment 146
Evil, Creation of 35
Faith 14, 58, 114-115, 117
First Christian Church 77
Flying Saucers (UFO's) 105
Forgiveness 30, 31
Freedom 5, 40-41
Freewill 15, 28
Germs 34, 84-87
Gifts of Spirit 59-61, 73, 80, 94, 113, 128, 143
Global Destruction 51-52, 68-67, 146-148. 151
God 142-143
Golden Age 19-20, 66-70, 142
Government 49
Healing 60, 98-99
Heaven 113, 116
Hinduism 158
Intolerance 71-72, 146, 158
Islam 71, 158
Jealousy & Hatred 45, 59, 68, 122, 147
Jesus 51, 73-76, 84-87, 98, 131- 134
Jewish Faith 6, 71-72, 158
Judas 166
Kurds 12
Landowners 50
Last Supper 165
Life in Spirit 9, 23, 74, 114, 135-136
Lion and the Lamb 69
Miracles 53, 60-62, 78, 101, 117, 161
Mother Nature 32, 36-37, 66-67
Mustard Seed 14-16, 58-59, 82, 117, 162
Nativity 73-74, 76, 157-158
National Industries 145
New Age of Aquarius 52, 68-70, 146-147
Nuclear Waste 151
Oil Pollution 37
Ozone Layer 37, 152
Paradise 18-19, 142
Parental Duty 12-13, 26
Parliament 49, 75-76
Perfection 16, 29, 64, 73, 127, 137-138
Pesticides 37, 152
Pontius Pilate 162-164
Rain forest 37
Raising the Dead 99
Rebirth 27
Religion 71-72, 146, 158
Resurrection 98, 161-164
Salvation 20
Satan 86, 90, 106. 133
Scientists 67, 162
Second Coming of Jesus 6-9, 133, 162
Path of Service 47-48, 65, 109, 111, 116
Sexual Morality 7, 168-169
Smoking 8
travelling in time & space 9
Spiritual Consent 16
Spiritual Energy 34-35
Spiritual Law 3-6, 8-10, 14-16, 35-38, 66, 101, 109, 162-163, 168
Spiritual Truths 233
Spiritualism 37
Spirit World 53, 74, 135-136
Taxes 49, 146
Ten Commandments 8, 41, 55-56, 158-159
Time Travel 9-10

Turin Shroud	164
Turning water to wine	7
UFO's	105-106
Unjust Laws	50, 145-146
Vegetarian	4
Virgin Birth	41-42, 161-162

When Spirit enters a Foetus	91
Why Suffering	92
Women at the Well	66
World Turmoil	51-52, 146-148
World War Two	68

© 2010 Aquarius Spiritual Centre

All Rights Reserved.

No part of this book may be reproduced, duplicated, given away, transmitted or resold in any form without prior written permission of the publisher.